

Copyright © 2018 by Enoch B Mnisi

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, distributed, or transmitted in any form or by any means, including photocopying, recording, or other electronic or mechanical methods, without the prior written permission of the publisher, except in the case of brief quotations embodied in critical reviews and certain other noncommercial uses permitted by copyright law. For permission requests, write to the publisher, addressed “Attention: Permissions Coordinator,” at the address below.

Enoch B Mnisi  
10597 Likhuleni Street  
Mamelodi East, Pretoria  
South Africa  
0122

**Ordering Information:**

Quantity sales, Special discounts are available on quantity purchases by corporations, associations, and others. For details, contact the publisher at the address above.

Orders by R.S.A trade bookstores and wholesalers, please contact distributor at (+27) 81 385 1788 and on Email : [bro.bonganim@gmail.com](mailto:bro.bonganim@gmail.com)

Printed in the Republic of South Africa

First Edition

*To the Lord Jesus who has had mercy on me by opening my  
understanding to His Word.*

*To everyone who has desired the things of God but didn't know  
where to start.*

## TABLE OF CONTENT

Part 1.....	13
Meditations on Encounters with God.....	15
Meditations on Light.....	80
Meditations on The Spirit of God.....	102
Meditations on the Name of Jesus.....	126
Meditations on Peace, Love & Glory.....	142
Meditation on Heaven.....	161
Meditation on Holiness.....	200
Meditation on Righteousness.....	253
Meditation on Perfection.....	335
Part 2.....	349
Word from the Author.....	351
Angelic Commissioning Prophetic Prayer.....	352
Breastplate Prayer.....	356
Visions & Revelation.....	362
Manifestations of the Spirit.....	385

## PREFACE

The importance of meditation can never be over emphasised in human life. Whether one is religious or not, everyone in some form engages in the art of meditation. Almost every religion in the world maintains this practice as an integral part of their religious practices. While the methods of meditation practices may vary from each group, the underlying commonality is that meditation is a huge cornerstone in humanity.

However amongst some christians this practice has lost meaning and significance, it is regarded as an unimportant aspect of the christian experience. That may be why its had a huge decline, especially in modern society, where everything is so fast paced. No wonder most of us are not as prosperous as God intended for us to be, even when He has made provisions. Success and prosperity has strong links to biblical meditation:

Joshua 1:8 (NKJV Strong's,)

8 This Book of the Law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you may observe to do according to all that is written in it. For then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have good success.

Moses, the servant of God had just passed away and Joshua was now the new leader of the people of God. He had big shoes to fill, the responsibility was great and God was commissioning him to resume leadership over Israel. How was this new leader going to meet the demands of over four million people? This needed exceptional management ability and the wisdom that could only come from God.

Interestingly, before his death, Moses imparted the Spirit of wisdom to Joshua ( Deut 34:9), the same Spirit that enabled him to lead, write and give the people the Law with over 2700 commandments, the same Spirit that enabled him to be one of the greatest war strategist in human history. It was this Spirit of wisdom that gave him practical insight to dealing with the increasing domestic

issues of Israel.

One would immediately and rightly assume that since Joshua possessed this Spirit, he could accomplish all the great exploits of Moses. However This wasn't to be so, as the above scripture implies. There are laws to operating the things of the Spirit and even though Joshua had the spirit of wisdom that didn't mean that it would operate in him. In the same way Christians could still suffer and struggle in this life with all the Holy Spirit in them. It's not an automatic operation.

And the Lord in His grace revealed this to Joshua. He told him if he ever wanted to be successful and prosperous in his assignment and life, especially in the fulfilment of God's mandate, he needed to incorporate the law of meditation into his life.

Two things I want to lay forth to you. Firstly we must recognise that even in the busyness of Joshua's schedule, he still needed to find time 'day and night' to deliberately and consciously mediate. Secondly the Lord inferred that meditation is the key to Success and Prosperity in any field of life. The first time the word 'success' was used in the bible was in connection to meditation. There are also several other scriptures that strongly communicate the same thought. If that is the case, we should seriously consider, practice & study meditation which promises success and unlimited prosperity to the one who delights in this practice, unless otherwise you're not interested in succeeding in this life, which I doubt you aren't.

This is why I wrote this book. That you may kindle in your heart the Love for the Word of God, because that is the true key to all of life. The man who loves the Word is a blessed man. All other blessings are just consequential effects of abiding and working the Word. Please read through this book but most of all Meditate through it and watch your life transform.

Enoch B Mnisi, D.D

## WHAT IS MEDITATON

The question that this section poses is difficult to answer without the revelation given to us in the scriptures, because as I mentioned before, almost every religion has their way of meditation. So without the word of God we could easily use wrong forms of meditations that are detached from the Gods way of spiritual meditation.

The bible itself is filled with varying meanings for meditation but all carry a common thread. However for this book I will use the given word and meaning from Gods conversation with Joshua;

The word used for meditate in Joshua 1:8 is the Hebrew word *Hagah*. It conveys the idea of :

Muttering of words, evidently God himself said ...this book of the law shall not depart from your mouth but you shall meditate on it...". True spiritual meditation has to do with the use of the mouth. The mouth is a great instrument in meditation. It would be simple to understand that because even in neuroscience, they are discovering that the speech part of the brain actually controls the whole nervous system. This is a startling discovery. Speech controls consciousness. Now back to *hagah*, the word has been used 25 times in the old testament as:

meditate 6, mourn 4, speak 4, imagine 2, study 2, mutter 2, utter 2, roaring 1, sore 1, talk 1

So we can see that meditation as to do with the use of the mouth, the mind and all its faculties & imagination, but more than anything the mouth is essential to meditation. The Purpose of meditation is for the imprinting & integration of Gods Word into our spirits and minds.

So from these definitions from the bible we could say that meditation is:

- i. The process of integration and assimilation of Gods word into the Human anatomy [spirit, soul and body] through repetitive speaking
- ii. Rolling over thoughts in the mind through muttering

- iii. Using the word of God in ones imagination
- iv. Talking and roaring the word of God
- v. It is the art of thinking with God
- vi. Meditation is act of being filled with God. It elevates us to a higher level of the consciousness of God. Through it we have access to areas of ourselves that we wouldn't have otherwise under normal circumstances. This is the best way to moving in the Spirit by the word of God.
- vii. It helps divide the spirit from the soul & body, giving the spirit more liberty to discern the things of the Spirit without hinderances from the soul & body. It helps develop & strengthen all the spiritual senses of the new creation, especially in discerning between good & evil.

## MATERIAL FOR MEDITATION

This brings me to my second point. From the mentioned biblical meanings of the bible, we can see that meditation is not the endeavour to rid yourself of thought and reaching a state of nothingness as some believe. It is however the process of filling your thoughts and life with the Word of God.

Gods Word has always been the prosperity of His people. If you'd consistently heed to His voice you would succeed without fail. He is the author of life, His rules are the ones that matter the most. We cannot be wiser than the Lord. He knows what something is or is not. And His word tells us meditation is the opposite of what these other religions are practicing. There is a deeper form of meditation, that is better known as contemplation, a deeper form of word and thought integration. It is a powerful way to harmonise the spirit soul and body. But that is not what we are discussing in this book.

What then should be material for meditation, that would guarantee success and prosperity Gods way? It is the Word of God, this book of the law, the one that should never depart from our mouths. The Word of God is so important to us. Every book in the bible is embedded in it the grace; spirit; and anointing of its writer. To absorb all the books of the bible through the meditation, would be like absorbing all the anointing of these Spirit-elected scribes of the holy book. The glory in their lives. The blessing is in the spirit of the words, and there is not a word in the bible that has not been inspired by the Holy Spirit. In meditation we absorb all the breathings of the Holy Spirit in the great book of God, until we become filled with the breath of God. Because His Words are His out-breathing. The end result is that the Word of God becomes flesh. This is the ancient secret taught by God himself beloved.

Let me try and explain this in another way.

1. If the [logos] the word is equal with [Theos] God as stated in John 1:1, then meditation is act of being filled with God. [John 6:63] And if the Word is Spirit, then meditation is the act of absorbing the Spirit by being filled with the Spirit, and this applies to Light, Life and Energy from God. The Lord Jesus said eat my flesh (word) and drink



my blood( life force) and you will never die, that means food for the spirit is the light, life, and energy in the Word. And the means of eating or absorbing is through meditation. 'Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God'. His words are spirit and life. Light is energy. Therefore meditation on Gods word is imbibing the God substance.

Light is electromagnetic radiation. Meditation on the word of God releases divine radiation into the spirit soul & body of man. I know it sounds deep, but this is to strengthen the importance of meditation in our daily lives.

2. The speaking of the Word is the releasing of spiritual light which is radiating at spirit level. What can increase the radiation process and impact is the Spirit in us, to gale force proportions such that we can affect the fabric of our nature. I think you get the idea now maybe thats why Jesus could silence the raging storms, because His words were infused with more force than that in the waves. It is said that nuclear radiation has the ability to contort matter and mutate human cells. If that's the case, Word radiation could have impeccable impact on our genetics and environments.

3. Sound is the basic principle of creation. All creation has embedded in it the coding from its source, which is the Logos of God. Creation possess certain ability of intelligence. Moses could talk to the rock, Ezekiel could prophesy to the dry bones, Jesus spoke to the winds. Jesus answered the tree. All these are inanimate matter yet possessed hearing capabilities. This is caused by the coding of the word in them. The result of meditation and speaking forth the word will be that encrypts the coding of creation into our Spirit DNA such that creation would hear us when we speak.

4. He said we are the light of the world and in essence the present development of our lights is not visible to the world. We shall be like him when he appears, for now it does not yet appear. That means one who has fully developed in Christ is far more advanced than the glory is actually seen.

## *The Power of The Word*

Like twin energies that proceed from one source, The Word and Spirit, they can only flow into us and through us when we are in the rest of God. The highest realms in God always flow forth from the Word. The seventh heaven of Mercy is entered when we have fully erected the 7 Pillars of Wisdom in us (deep I know, hahaha). Ask yourself. What made the tabernacle the tabernacle? What made the outer-court, Holy place, Holy of holies what they are? It's not the style of the buildings but pieces of furniture & what they represented. The Holy of Holies wouldn't be the Holies of Holies without the Ark. You see it needs the Ark inside. In reality, Inside the Ark was the tablets of testimony or covenant, the Word. Outside is the laver & it represents the cleansing Word. See, the Word is both in the beginning and consummation of human progression into the glory & presence of God. Let me bring strengthen this by saying there would be no creation of Universe, no heaven, no angels, no earth without the Manifestation of the Word. He upholds ALL THINGS by the Word of his Power. This is amazing. The sustenance of all creation is through His word of power. The word in all its variations is the rest, the access, the portal, the dimension, the power, the life and light of all there is etc...

### *The Word Parallels to the Seven Spirits*

1. Peace- Great peace have they who love your word. (Psalm 119:165)
2. Love- If you love Me, keep my Word. (John 14:24)
3. Glory - The Word became flesh and we beheld His glory. (John 1:14)
4. Power - He upholds all things by the Word of his Power (Hebrews 1:3)
5. Life- in Him was life & the life was the light of man (John 1:4)
- 6 WISDOM - Christ the living word is made unto us Wisdom. ( 1<sup>st</sup> Corinthians 1)
7. MERCY - I will have mercy upon a thousands generation on those who keep my word.

The word is in all the 7 Spirits and in each dimension we need to move into the Fullness of the revelation. The Word created all things and is itself the highest Heavens of God. He even exalted His Word above His on reputation (Psalm 138:2). In him we live and move and have our being. We can never over emphasise it's importance to our spirit soul and body.

### *The Word and the Glorious Church*

The Glorious Church is a bride born out of Love, sacrificial Love, it is the Church that will be presented perfect before her bridegroom. It is the church made by the Word, prepared and adorned by the Spirit. It is the Church of His Glory. When the lord said to me 2017 will be the Year of the Birth of the Glorious church, I didn't really understand what that meant. Until the understanding was given to me.

He was saying it Was the Beginning of the :

- \* End-time Glory of God

- \* The Washing of the Body of Christ (the Word of God will begin to grow, spread and prevail).

- \* The removal of spots and blemishes in the Church

- \* Holiness and Sanctification

- \* More Moves of the Spirit of God

- \* It's also The Manifestation of the Love of Christ. Love Demonstrated.

The word of God is very Essential to the Consummation of the Glorious Church.

We stand at the threshold of the end of all things and the beginning of a new Age. The age of the Lamb, but the word of God must have its course, It's fulfilment and completion in the body of Christ before that Day comes, So much depends on it. Rightly, did the apostle Paul say: *"I commend you to God and to the word of His grace which is able to Build You Up and Give You and inheritance..."*

Let us thrust ourselves upon the word of God. For we are the sent of God and ought to speak & meditate the Words of Him who sent us. I believe that's the way into walking the Spirit without measure (John 3:34). God gives to the one who speaks His words. The church of Jesus Christ is the executive branch of the government of God'

Kenneth E Hagin, a great man of God once said: **"the deepest men and women I know are those who have spent time meditating on the Word."** He was in ministry for a whole generation ( nearly 70 Years) and he loved the Word of God very much. He said in his book (How you can be led by the Spirit of God<sup>1</sup>) **"I wanted to be successful in my ministry... and I would lie on my bed and just meditate before the services and we had some of the most amazing services... and I went further spiritually meditating than I did praying."**

This is coming from someone who lived out his life and ministry before God in way that many would consider perfect. And the question you should ask is whether or not He became successful and prosperous? Surely he did. Lets take time develop ourselves in meditation and watch our lives move into dimensions we never thought possible. As you meditate on the subjects in this book and I pray it blesses you immensely.

---

<sup>1</sup> i recommend this book for every christian who wants to lead a spirit filled life

# PART ONE

## DEEP DIVE INTO MEDITATION



## CHAPTER ONE

### *Meditations on Encounters with God*

## OPENING REMARK

The bible is replete with instances where God visited men and women in spectacular and supernatural ways. Most of the individuals who experienced such divine encounters had their lives deeply affected. It's only a natural consequence that such spiritual experiences would leave lasting impact on their lives.

We are not told to seek after spiritual experiences in the bible but we have knowledge that they did occur. It was a common occurrence in bible days. This proves to us the reality of God and the Spiritual world. A world we must come to understand. Man is a spirit and true life is spiritual, having understanding of this realm of life is undoubtedly important to our human development because that's where God lives and that is the base of His heavenly kingdom.

There's also another entity that occupies a portion of this realm, Satan, the arch enemy of man. And from this realm he seeks to influence lives and destroy them, but if you belong to Christ there's absolutely no need to fear him. This however, doesn't eliminate the fact that life is spiritual and that Satan exists. If man would only grasp this profound truth, it could make the world of a difference. The fight of life isn't natural, it is spiritual, against forces of evil that have organised themselves against the human race. What's true for the dark side is also true for the other side, God's side. God has forces organised for the good of human race and as we align ourselves with God's ways we receive help against these foes.

Ephesians 6:12 (NKJV Strong's,)

12 For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood,  
but against principalities, against powers, against the  
rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual  
hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places.

It pays to be spiritually informed. Nonetheless our focus is on the Lord and His manifestations to men that has shaped history and as you read and meditate over these scriptures may He manifest Himself to you and help you shape the future and your generation.



## ADAM

### **Genesis 1:28-31 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

28 Then God blessed them, and God said to them, "Be fruitful and multiply; fill the earth and subdue it; have dominion over the fish of the sea, over the birds of the air, and over every living thing that moves on the earth."

29 And God said, "See, I have given you every herb that yields seed which is on the face of all the earth, and every tree whose fruit yields seed; to you it shall be for food. 30 Also, to every beast of the earth, to every bird of the air, and to everything that creeps on the earth, in which there is life, I have given every green herb for food"; and it was so. 31 Then God saw everything that He had made, and indeed it was very good. So the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

### **Genesis 2:7-9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

7 And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living being.

Life in God's Garden

8 The Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden, and there He put the man whom He had formed. 9 And out of the ground the Lord God made every tree grow that is pleasant to the sight and good for food. The tree of life was also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil.

## ENOCK

### **Genesis 5:21-24 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

21 Enoch lived sixty-five years, and begot Methuselah. 22 After he begot Methuselah, Enoch walked with God three hundred years, and had sons and daughters. 23 So all the days of Enoch were three hundred and sixty-five years. 24 And Enoch walked with God; and he was not, for God took him.

### **Hebrews 11:5-6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 By faith Enoch was taken away so that he did not see death, “and was not found, because God had taken him”; for before he was taken he had this testimony, that he pleased God. 6 But without faith it is impossible to please Him, for he who comes to God must believe that He is, and that He is a rewarder of those who diligently seek Him.

# NOAH

## **Genesis 6:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord.

## **Genesis 6:13-22 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

13 And God said to Noah, "The end of all flesh has come before Me, for the earth is filled with violence through them; and behold, I will destroy them with the earth. 14 Make yourself an ark of gopherwood; make rooms in the ark, and cover it inside and outside with pitch. 15 And this is how you shall make it: The length of the ark shall be three hundred cubits, its width fifty cubits, and its height thirty cubits. 16 You shall make a window for the ark, and you shall finish it to a cubit from above; and set the door of the ark in its side. You shall make it with lower, second, and third decks. 17 And behold, I Myself am bringing floodwaters on the earth, to destroy from under heaven all flesh in which is the breath of life; everything that is on the earth shall die. 18 But I will establish My covenant with you; and you shall go into the ark—you, your sons, your wife, and your sons' wives with you. 19 And of every living thing of all flesh you shall bring two of every sort into the ark, to keep them alive with you; they shall be male and female. 20 Of the birds after their kind, of animals after their kind, and of every creeping thing of the earth after its kind, two of every kind will come to you to keep them alive. 21 And you shall take for yourself of all food that is eaten, and you shall gather it to yourself; and it shall be food for you and for them."

22 Thus Noah did; according to all that God commanded him, so he did.

## **Genesis 7 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Then the Lord said to Noah, "Come into the ark, you and all your household, because I have seen that

you are righteous before Me in this generation. 2 You shall take with you seven each of every clean animal, a male and his female; two each of animals that are unclean, a male and his female; 3 also seven each of birds of the air, male and female, to keep the species alive on the face of all the earth. 4 For after seven more days I will cause it to rain on the earth forty days and forty nights, and I will destroy from the face of the earth all living things that I have made.” 5 And Noah did according to all that the Lord commanded him. 6 Noah was six hundred years old when the floodwaters were on the earth. 7 So Noah, with his sons, his wife, and his sons’ wives, went into the ark because of the waters of the flood. 8 Of clean animals, of animals that are unclean, of birds, and of everything that creeps on the earth, 9 two by two they went into the ark to Noah, male and female, as God had commanded Noah. 10 And it came to pass after seven days that the waters of the flood were on the earth. 11 In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, on that day all the fountains of the great deep were broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. 12 And the rain was on the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 On the very same day Noah and Noah's sons, Shem, Ham, and Japheth, and Noah's wife and the three wives of his sons with them, entered the ark— 14 they and every beast after its kind, all cattle after their kind, every creeping thing that creeps on the earth after its kind, and every bird after its kind, every bird of every sort. 15 And they went into the ark to Noah, two by two, of all flesh in which is the breath of life. 16 So those that entered, male and female of all flesh, went in as God had commanded him; and the Lord shut him in.

17 Now the flood was on the earth forty days. The waters increased and lifted up the ark, and it rose high above the earth. 18 The waters prevailed and greatly increased on the earth, and the ark moved

about on the surface of the waters. 19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly on the earth, and all the high hills under the whole heaven were covered. 20 The waters prevailed fifteen cubits upward, and the mountains were covered. 21 And all flesh died that moved on the earth: birds and cattle and beasts and every creeping thing that creeps on the earth, and every man. 22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of the spirit of life, all that was on the dry land, died. 23 So He destroyed all living things which were on the face of the ground: both man and cattle, creeping thing and bird of the air. They were destroyed from the earth. Only Noah and those who were with him in the ark remained alive. 24 And the waters prevailed on the earth one hundred and fifty days.

## ABRAHAM

### **Genesis 12:1-4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Now the Lord had said to Abram: "Get out of your country,  
From your family  
And from your father's house,  
To a land that I will show you.  
2 I will make you a great nation;  
I will bless you  
And make your name great;  
And you shall be a blessing.  
3 I will bless those who bless you,  
And I will curse him who curses you;  
And in you all the families of the earth shall be blessed."  
4 So Abram departed as the Lord had spoken to him, and Lot went with him. And Abram was seventy-five years old when he departed from Haran.

### **Genesis 12:7-9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

7 Then the Lord appeared to Abram and said, "To your descendants I will give this land." And there he built an altar to the Lord, who had appeared to him. 8 And he moved from there to the mountain east of Bethel, and he pitched his tent with Bethel on the west and Ai on the east; there he built an altar to the Lord and called on the name of the Lord. 9 So Abram journeyed, going on still toward the South.

### **Genesis 13:14-17 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

14 And the Lord said to Abram, after Lot had separated from him: "Lift your eyes now and look from the place where you are—northward, southward, eastward, and westward; 15 for all the land which you see I give to you and your descendants forever. 16 And I will make your descendants as the dust of the earth; so that if a man

could number the dust of the earth, then your descendants also could be numbered. 17 Arise, walk in the land through its length and its width, for I give it to you."

**Genesis 14:18-20 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

18 Then Melchizedek king of Salem brought out bread and wine; he was the priest of God Most High.  
19 And he blessed him and said:  
"Blessed be Abram of God Most High,  
Possessor of heaven and earth;  
20 And blessed be God Most High,  
Who has delivered your enemies into your hand."  
And he gave him a tithe of all.

**Genesis 15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 After these things the word of the Lord came to Abram in a vision, saying, "Do not be afraid, Abram. I am your shield, your exceedingly great reward." 2 But Abram said, "Lord God, what will You give me, seeing I go childless, and the heir of my house is Eliezer of Damascus?" 3 Then Abram said, "Look, You have given me no offspring; indeed one born in my house is my heir!"  
4 And behold, the word of the Lord came to him, saying, "This one shall not be your heir, but one who will come from your own body shall be your heir." 5 Then He brought him outside and said, "Look now toward heaven, and count the stars if you are able to number them." And He said to him, "So shall your descendants be."  
6 And he believed in the Lord, and He accounted it to him for righteousness.  
7 Then He said to him, "I am the Lord, who brought you out of Ur of the Chaldeans, to give you this land to inherit it."  
8 And he said, "Lord God, how shall I know that I will inherit it?"

9 So He said to him, "Bring Me a three-year-old heifer, a three-year-old female goat, a three-year-old ram, a turtledove, and a young pigeon." 10 Then he brought all these to Him and cut them in two, down the middle, and placed each piece opposite the other; but he did not cut the birds in two. 11 And when the vultures came down on the carcasses, Abram drove them away.

12 Now when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and behold, horror and great darkness fell upon him. 13 Then He said to Abram: "Know certainly that your descendants will be strangers in a land that is not theirs, and will serve them, and they will afflict them four hundred years. 14 And also the nation whom they serve I will judge; afterward they shall come out with great possessions. 15 Now as for you, you shall go to your fathers in peace; you shall be buried at a good old age. 16 But in the fourth generation they shall return here, for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet complete."

17 And it came to pass, when the sun went down and it was dark, that behold, there appeared a smoking oven and a burning torch that passed between those pieces. 18 On the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying:

"To your descendants I have given this land, from the river of Egypt to the great river, the River Euphrates — 19 the Kenites, the Kenezites, the Kadmonites, 20 the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Rephaim, 21 the Amorites, the Canaanites, the Girgashites, and the Jebusites."

### **Genesis 17 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 When Abram was ninety-nine years old, the Lord appeared to Abram and said to him, "I am Almighty God; walk before Me and be blameless. 2 And I will make My covenant between Me and you, and will multiply you exceedingly." 3 Then Abram fell on his face, and God talked with him, saying: 4 "As for Me,



behold, My covenant is with you, and you shall be a father of many nations. 5 No longer shall your name be called Abram, but your name shall be Abraham; for I have made you a father of many nations. 6 I will make you exceedingly fruitful; and I will make nations of you, and kings shall come from you. 7 And I will establish My covenant between Me and you and your descendants after you in their generations, for an everlasting covenant, to be God to you and your descendants after you. 8 Also I give to you and your descendants after you the land in which you are a stranger, all the land of Canaan, as an everlasting possession; and I will be their God." 9 And God said to Abraham: "As for you, you shall keep My covenant, you and your descendants after you throughout their generations. 10 This is My covenant which you shall keep, between Me and you and your descendants after you: Every male child among you shall be circumcised; 11 and you shall be circumcised in the flesh of your foreskins, and it shall be a sign of the covenant between Me and you. 12 He who is eight days old among you shall be circumcised, every male child in your generations, he who is born in your house or bought with money from any foreigner who is not your descendant. 13 He who is born in your house and he who is bought with your money must be circumcised, and My covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. 14 And the uncircumcised male child, who is not circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin, that person shall be cut off from his people; he has broken My covenant."

15 Then God said to Abraham, "As for Sarai your wife, you shall not call her name Sarai, but Sarah shall be her name. 16 And I will bless her and also give you a son by her; then I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of peoples shall be from her." 17 Then Abraham fell on his face and laughed, and said in his heart, "Shall a child be born to a man who is one hundred years old? And shall Sarah, who is ninety years old, bear a child?" 18 And

Abraham said to God, "Oh, that Ishmael might live before You!"

19 Then God said: "No, Sarah your wife shall bear you a son, and you shall call his name Isaac; I will establish My covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his descendants after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard you. Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly. He shall beget twelve princes, and I will make him a great nation. 21 But My covenant I will establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear to you at this set time next year." 22 Then He finished talking with him, and God went up from Abraham.

23 So Abraham took Ishmael his son, all who were born in his house and all who were bought with his money, every male among the men of Abraham's house, and circumcised the flesh of their foreskins that very same day, as God had said to him. 24 Abraham was ninety-nine years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 25 And Ishmael his son was thirteen years old when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin. 26 That very same day Abraham was circumcised, and his son Ishmael; 27 and all the men of his house, born in the house or bought with money from a foreigner, were circumcised with him.

### **Genesis 18:1-15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Then the Lord appeared to him by the terebinth trees of Mamre, as he was sitting in the tent door in the heat of the day. 2 So he lifted his eyes and looked, and behold, three men were standing by him; and when he saw them, he ran from the tent door to meet them, and bowed himself to the ground, 3 and said, "My Lord, if I have now found favor in Your sight, do not pass on by Your servant. 4 Please let a little water be brought, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree. 5 And I will bring a morsel of bread,

that you may refresh your hearts. After that you may pass by, inasmuch as you have come to your servant." They said, "Do as you have said."

6 So Abraham hurried into the tent to Sarah and said, "Quickly, make ready three measures of fine meal; knead it and make cakes." 7 And Abraham ran to the herd, took a tender and good calf, gave it to a young man, and he hastened to prepare it. 8 So he took butter and milk and the calf which he had prepared, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree as they ate.

9 Then they said to him, "Where is Sarah your wife?" So he said, "Here, in the tent."

10 And He said, "I will certainly return to you according to the time of life, and behold, Sarah your wife shall have a son."

(Sarah was listening in the tent door which was behind him.) 11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, well advanced in age; and Sarah had passed the age of childbearing. 12 Therefore Sarah laughed within herself, saying, "After I have grown old, shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?"

13 And the Lord said to Abraham, "Why did Sarah laugh, saying, 'Shall I surely bear a child, since I am old?' 14 Is anything too hard for the Lord? At the appointed time I will return to you, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son."

15 But Sarah denied it, saying, "I did not laugh," for she was afraid.

And He said, "No, but you did laugh!"

### **Genesis 22:1-19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Now it came to pass after these things that God tested Abraham, and said to him, "Abraham!" And he said, "Here I am."

2 Then He said, "Take now your son, your only son Isaac, whom you love, and go to the land of Moriah, and offer him there as a burnt offering on one of the mountains of which I shall tell you."

3 So Abraham rose early in the morning and saddled his donkey, and took two of his young men with him, and Isaac his son; and he split the wood for the burnt offering, and arose and went to the place of which God had told him. 4 Then on the third day Abraham lifted his eyes and saw the place afar off. 5 And Abraham said to his young men, "Stay here with the donkey; the lad and I will go yonder and worship, and we will come back to you."

6 So Abraham took the wood of the burnt offering and laid it on Isaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife, and the two of them went together. 7 But Isaac spoke to Abraham his father and said, "My father!"

And he said, "Here I am, my son."

Then he said, "Look, the fire and the wood, but where is the lamb for a burnt offering?"

8 And Abraham said, "My son, God will provide for Himself the lamb for a burnt offering." So the two of them went together.

9 Then they came to the place of which God had told him. And Abraham built an altar there and placed the wood in order; and he bound Isaac his son and laid him on the altar, upon the wood. 10 And Abraham stretched out his hand and took the knife to slay his son.

11 But the Angel of the Lord called to him from heaven and said, "Abraham, Abraham!" So he said, "Here I am."

12 And He said, "Do not lay your hand on the lad, or do anything to him; for now I know that you fear God, since you have not withheld your son, your only son, from Me."

13 Then Abraham lifted his eyes and looked, and there behind him was a ram caught in a thicket by its horns. So Abraham went and took the ram, and offered it up for a burnt offering instead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of the place, The-Lord-Will- Provide; as it is said to this day, "In the Mount of the Lord it shall be provided."

15 Then the Angel of the Lord called to Abraham a second time out of heaven, 16 and said: "By Myself I have sworn, says the Lord, because you have done this thing, and have not withheld your son, your only son— 17 blessing I will bless you, and multiplying I will multiply your descendants as the stars of the heaven and as the sand which is on the seashore; and your descendants shall possess the gate of their enemies. 18 In your seed all the nations of the earth shall be blessed, because you have obeyed My voice." 19 So Abraham returned to his young men, and they rose and went together to Beersheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beersheba.

## ISAAC

### **Genesis 26:24-30 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

24 And the Lord appeared to him the same night and said, "I am the God of your father Abraham; do not fear, for I am with you. I will bless you and multiply your descendants for My servant Abraham's sake." 25 So he built an altar there and called on the name of the Lord, and he pitched his tent there; and there Isaac's servants dug a well.

26 Then Abimelech came to him from Gerar with Ahuzzath, one of his friends, and Phichol the commander of his army. 27 And Isaac said to them, "Why have you come to me, since you hate me and have sent me away from you?"

28 But they said, "We have certainly seen that the Lord is with you. So we said, 'Let there now be an oath between us, between you and us; and let us make a covenant with you, 29 that you will do us no harm, since we have not touched you, and since we have done nothing to you but good and have sent you away in peace. You are now the blessed of the Lord.' "

30 So he made them a feast, and they ate and drank.

## JACOB

### **Genesis 28:11-22 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

11 So he came to a certain place and stayed there all night, because the sun had set. And he took one of the stones of that place and put it at his head, and he lay down in that place to sleep. 12 Then he dreamed, and behold, a ladder was set up on the earth, and its top reached to heaven; and there the angels of God were ascending and descending on it.

13 And behold, the Lord stood above it and said: "I am the Lord God of Abraham your father and the God of Isaac; the land on which you lie I will give to you and your descendants. 14 Also your descendants shall be as the dust of the earth; you shall spread abroad to the west and the east, to the north and the south; and in you and in your seed all the families of the earth shall be blessed. 15 Behold, I am with you and will keep you wherever you go, and will bring you back to this land; for I will not leave you until I have done what I have spoken to you."

16 Then Jacob awoke from his sleep and said, "Surely the Lord is in this place, and I did not know it." 17 And he was afraid and said, "How awesome is this place! This is none other than the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven!"

18 Then Jacob rose early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put at his head, set it up as a pillar, and poured oil on top of it. 19 And he called the name of that place Bethel; but the name of that city had been Luz previously. 20 Then Jacob made a vow, saying, "If God will be with me, and keep me in this way that I am going, and give me bread to eat and clothing to put on, 21 so that I come back to my father's house in peace, then the Lord shall be my God. 22 And this stone which I have set as a pillar shall be God's house, and of all that You give me I will surely give a tenth to You."

\* \* \*

**Genesis 31:10-13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 "And it happened, at the time when the flocks conceived, that I lifted my eyes and saw in a dream, and behold, the rams which leaped upon the flocks were streaked, speckled, and gray-spotted. 11 Then the Angel of God spoke to me in a dream, saying, 'Jacob.' And I said, 'Here I am.' 12 And He said, 'Lift your eyes now and see, all the rams which leap on the flocks are streaked, speckled, and gray-spotted; for I have seen all that Laban is doing to you. 13 I am the God of Bethel, where you anointed the pillar and where you made a vow to Me. Now arise, get out of this land, and return to the land of your family.' "

**Genesis 32:1-2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 So Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him. 2 When Jacob saw them, he said, "This is God's camp." And he called the name of that place Mahanaim.

**Genesis 32:22-30 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

22 And he arose that night and took his two wives, his two female servants, and his eleven sons, and crossed over the ford of Jabbok. 23 He took them, sent them over the brook, and sent over what he had. 24 Then Jacob was left alone; and a Man wrestled with him until the breaking of day. 25 Now when He saw that He did not prevail against him, He touched the socket of his hip; and the socket of Jacob's hip was out of joint as He wrestled with him. 26 And He said, "Let Me go, for the day breaks."

But he said, "I will not let You go unless You bless me!"

27 So He said to him, "What is your name?"

He said, "Jacob."

28 And He said, "Your name shall no longer be called



Jacob, but Israel; for you have struggled with God and with men, and have prevailed.”

29 Then Jacob asked, saying, “Tell me Your name, I pray.”

And He said, “Why is it that you ask about My name?” And He blessed him there.

30 So Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: “For I have seen God face to face, and my life is epreserved.”

**Genesis 35:1 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Then God said to Jacob, “Arise, go up to Bethel and dwell there; and make an altar there to God, who appeared to you when you fled from the face of Esau your brother.”

**Genesis 35:9-15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 Then God appeared to Jacob again, when he came from Padan Aram, and blessed him. 10 And God said to him, “Your name is Jacob; your name shall not be called Jacob anymore, but Israel shall be your name.” So He called his name Israel. 11 Also God said to him: “I am God Almighty. Be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations shall proceed from you, and kings shall come from your body. 12 The land which I gave Abraham and Isaac I give to you; and to your descendants after you I give this land.” 13 Then God went up from him in the place where He talked with him. 14 So Jacob set up a pillar in the place where He talked with him, a pillar of stone; and he poured a drink offering on it, and he poured oil on it. 15 And Jacob called the name of the place where God spoke with him, Bethel.

## JOSPEH

### **Genesis 37:5-9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 Now Joseph had a dream, and he told it to his brothers; and they hated him even more. 6 So he said to them, "Please hear this dream which I have dreamed: 7 There we were, binding sheaves in the field. Then behold, my sheaf arose and also stood upright; and indeed your sheaves stood all around and bowed down to my sheaf."

8 And his brothers said to him, "Shall you indeed reign over us? Or shall you indeed have dominion over us?" So they hated him even more for his dreams and for his words.

9 Then he dreamed still another dream and told it to his brothers, and said, "Look, I have dreamed another dream. And this time, the sun, the moon, and the eleven stars bowed down to me."

### **Genesis 41:1-11 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Then it came to pass, at the end of two full years, that Pharaoh had a dream; and behold, he stood by the river. 2 Suddenly there came up out of the river seven cows, fine looking and fat; and they fed in the meadow. 3 Then behold, seven other cows came up after them out of the river, ugly and gaunt, and stood by the other cows on the bank of the river. 4 And the ugly and gaunt cows ate up the seven fine looking and fat cows. So Pharaoh awoke. 5 He slept and dreamed a second time; and suddenly seven heads of grain came up on one stalk, plump and good. 6 Then behold, seven thin heads, blighted by the east wind, sprang up after them. 7 And the seven thin heads devoured the seven plump and full heads. So Pharaoh awoke, and indeed, it was a dream. 8 Now it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was troubled, and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt and all its wise men. And Pharaoh told them

his dreams, but there was no one who could interpret them for Pharaoh. 9 Then the chief butler spoke to Pharaoh, saying: "I remember my faults this day. 10 When Pharaoh was angry with his servants, and put me in custody in the house of the captain of the guard, both me and the chief baker, 11 we each had a dream in one night, he and I. Each of us dreamed according to the interpretation of his own dream.

## MOSES

### **Exodus 3:1 - 4:17 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Now Moses was tending the flock of Jethro his father-in-law, the priest of Midian. And he led the flock to the back of the desert, and came to Horeb, the mountain of God. 2 And the Angel of the Lord appeared to him in a flame of fire from the midst of a bush. So he looked, and behold, the bush was burning with fire, but the bush was not consumed. 3 Then Moses said, "I will now turn aside and see this great sight, why the bush does not burn." 4 So when the Lord saw that he turned aside to look, God called to him from the midst of the bush and said, "Moses, Moses!"

And he said, "Here I am."

5 Then He said, "Do not draw near this place. Take your sandals off your feet, for the place where you stand is holy ground." 6 Moreover He said, "I am the God of your father —the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob." And Moses hid his face, for he was afraid to look upon God.

7 And the Lord said: "I have surely seen the oppression of My people who are in Egypt, and have heard their cry because of their taskmasters, for I know their sorrows. 8 So I have come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up from that land to a good and large land, to a land flowing with milk and honey, to the place of the Canaanites and the Hittites and the Amorites and the Perizzites and the Hivites and the Jebusites. 9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel has come to Me, and I have also seen the oppression with which the Egyptians oppress them. 10 Come now, therefore, and I will send you to Pharaoh that you may bring My people, the children of Israel, out of Egypt."

11 But Moses said to God, "Who am I that I should go to Pharaoh, and that I should bring the children of

Israel out of Egypt?"

12 So He said, "I will certainly be with you. And this shall be a sign to you that I have sent you: When you have brought the people out of Egypt, you shall serve God on this mountain."

13 Then Moses said to God, "Indeed, when I come to the children of Israel and say to them, 'The God of your fathers has sent me to you,' and they say to me, 'What is His name?' what shall I say to them?"

14 And God said to Moses, "I AM WHO I AM." And He said, "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel, 'I AM has sent me to you.' " 15 Moreover God said to Moses, "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel: 'The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has sent me to you. This is My name forever, and this is My memorial to all generations.' 16 Go and gather the elders of Israel together, and say to them, 'The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared to me, saying, "I have surely visited you and seen what is done to you in Egypt; 17 and I have said I will bring you up out of the affliction of Egypt to the land of the Canaanites and the Hittites and the Amorites and the Perizzites and the Hivites and the Jebusites, to a land flowing with milk and honey." ' 18 Then they will heed your voice; and you shall come, you and the elders of Israel, to the king of Egypt; and you shall say to him, "The Lord God of the Hebrews has met with us; and now, please, let us go three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Lord our God.' 19 But I am sure that the king of Egypt will not let you go, no, not even by a mighty hand. 20 So I will stretch out My hand and strike Egypt with all My wonders which I will do in its midst; and after that he will let you go. 21 And I will give this people favor in the sight of the Egyptians; and it shall be, when you go, that you shall not go empty-handed. 22 But every woman shall ask of her neighbor, namely, of her who dwells near her house, articles of silver, articles of

gold, and clothing; and you shall put them on your sons and on your daughters. So you shall plunder the Egyptians."

1 Then Moses answered and said, "But suppose they will not believe me or listen to my voice; suppose they say, 'The Lord has not appeared to you.' " 2 So the Lord said to him, "What is that in your hand?" He said, "A rod."

3 And He said, "Cast it on the ground." So he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from it. 4 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Reach out your hand and take it by the tail" (and he reached out his hand and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand), 5 "that they may believe that the Lord God of their fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, has appeared to you."

6 Furthermore the Lord said to him, "Now put your hand in your bosom." And he put his hand in his bosom, and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous, like snow. 7 And He said, "Put your hand in your bosom again." So he put his hand in his bosom again, and drew it out of his bosom, and behold, it was restored like his other flesh. 8 "Then it will be, if they do not believe you, nor heed the message of the first sign, that they may believe the message of the latter sign. 9 And it shall be, if they do not believe even these two signs, or listen to your voice, that you shall take water from the river and pour it on the dry land. The water which you take from the river will become blood on the dry land."

10 Then Moses said to the Lord, "O my Lord, I am not eloquent, neither before nor since You have spoken to Your servant; but I am slow of speech and slow of tongue."

11 So the Lord said to him, "Who has made man's mouth? Or who makes the mute, the deaf, the seeing, or the blind? Have not I, the Lord? 12 Now therefore, go, and I will be with your mouth and teach you what you shall say."

13 But he said, "O my Lord, please send by the hand of whomever else You may send." 14 So the anger of the Lord was kindled against Moses, and He said: "Is not Aaron the Levite your brother? I know that he can speak well. And look, he is also coming out to meet you. When he sees you, he will be glad in his heart. 15 Now you shall speak to him and put the words in his mouth. And I will be with your mouth and with his mouth, and I will teach you what you shall do. 16 So he shall be your spokesman to the people. And he himself shall be as a mouth for you, and you shall be to him as God. 17 And you shall take this rod in your hand, with which you shall do the signs."

**Exodus 6:1-13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Now you shall see what I will do to Pharaoh. For with a strong hand he will let them go, and with a strong hand he will drive them out of his land."

2 And God spoke to Moses and said to him: "I am the Lord. 3 I appeared to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, as God Almighty, but by My name Lord I was not known to them. 4 I have also established My covenant with them, to give them the land of Canaan, the land of their pilgrimage, in which they were strangers. 5 And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel whom the Egyptians keep in bondage, and I have remembered My covenant. 6 Therefore say to the children of Israel: 'I am the Lord; I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, I will rescue you from their bondage, and I will redeem you with an outstretched arm and with great judgments. 7 I will take you as My people, and I will be your God. Then you shall know that I am the Lord your God who brings you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians. 8 And I will bring you into the land which I swore to give to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; and I will give it to you as a heritage: I am the Lord.' " 9 So Moses spoke thus to the children of

Israel; but they did not heed Moses, because of anguish of spirit and cruel bondage.

10 And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, 11 “Go in, tell Pharaoh king of Egypt to let the children of Israel go out of his land.”

12 And Moses spoke before the Lord, saying, “The children of Israel have not heeded me. How then shall Pharaoh heed me, for I am of uncircumcised lips?”

13 Then the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, and gave them a command for the children of Israel and for Pharaoh king of Egypt, to bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt.

#### **Exodus 7:1-13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 So the Lord said to Moses: “See, I have made you as God to Pharaoh, and Aaron your brother shall be your prophet. 2 You shall speak all that I command you. And Aaron your brother shall tell Pharaoh to send the children of Israel out of his land. 3 And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply My signs and My wonders in the land of Egypt. 4 But Pharaoh will not heed you, so that I may lay My hand on Egypt and bring My armies and My people, the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments. 5 And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch out My hand on Egypt and bring out the children of Israel from among them.”

6 Then Moses and Aaron did so; just as the Lord commanded them, so they did. 7 And Moses was eighty years old and Aaron eighty-three years old when they spoke to Pharaoh.

#### **Aaron's Miraculous Rod**

8 Then the Lord spoke to Moses and Aaron, saying, 9 “When Pharaoh speaks to you, saying, ‘Show a miracle for yourselves,’ then you shall say to Aaron, ‘Take your rod and cast it before Pharaoh, and let it become a serpent.’ ” 10 So Moses and Aaron went in to Pharaoh, and they did so, just as the Lord



commanded. And Aaron cast down his rod before Pharaoh and before his servants, and it became a serpent.

11 But Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers; so the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments. 12 For every man threw down his rod, and they became serpents. But Aaron's rod swallowed up their rods. 13 And Pharaoh's heart grew hard, and he did not heed them, as the Lord had said.

**Exodus 19:3-6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 And Moses went up to God, and the Lord called to him from the mountain, saying, "Thus you shall say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel: 4 "You have seen what I did to the Egyptians, and how I bore you on eagles' wings and brought you to Myself. 5 Now therefore, if you will indeed obey My voice and keep My covenant, then you shall be a special treasure to Me above all people; for all the earth is Mine. 6 And you shall be to Me a kingdom of priests and a holy nation.' These are the words which you shall speak to the children of Israel."

**Exodus 19:10-25 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Go to the people and consecrate them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. 11 And let them be ready for the third day. For on the third day the Lord will come down upon Mount Sinai in the sight of all the people. 12 You shall set bounds for the people all around, saying, 'Take heed to yourselves that you do not go up to the mountain or touch its base. Whoever touches the mountain shall surely be put to death. 13 Not a hand shall touch him, but he shall surely be stoned or shot with an arrow; whether man or beast, he shall not live.' When the trumpet sounds long, they shall come near the mountain."

14 So Moses went down from the mountain to the people and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes. 15 And he said to the people, "Be ready for the third day; do not come near your wives."

16 Then it came to pass on the third day, in the morning, that there were thunderings and lightnings, and a thick cloud on the mountain; and the sound of the trumpet was very loud, so that all the people who were in the camp trembled. 17 And Moses brought the people out of the camp to meet with God, and they stood at the foot of the mountain. 18 Now Mount Sinai was completely in smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire. Its smoke ascended like the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mountain quaked greatly. 19 And when the blast of the trumpet sounded long and became louder and louder, Moses spoke, and God answered him by voice. 20 Then the Lord came down upon Mount Sinai, on the top of the mountain. And the Lord called Moses to the top of the mountain, and Moses went up.

21 And the Lord said to Moses, "Go down and warn the people, lest they break through to gaze at the Lord, and many of them perish. 22 Also let the priests who come near the Lord consecrate themselves, lest the Lord break out against them." 23 But Moses said to the Lord, "The people cannot come up to Mount Sinai; for You warned us, saying, 'Set bounds around the mountain and consecrate it.' "

24 Then the Lord said to him, "Away! Get down and then come up, you and Aaron with you. But do not let the priests and the people break through to come up to the Lord, lest He break out against them." 25 So Moses went down to the people and spoke to them.

### **Exodus 23:20-33 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

20 "Behold, I send an Angel before you to keep you in the way and to bring you into the place which I have prepared. 21 Beware of Him and obey His voice; do

not provoke Him, for He will not pardon your transgressions; for My name is in Him. 22 But if you indeed obey His voice and do all that I speak, then I will be an enemy to your enemies and an adversary to your adversaries. 23 For My Angel will go before you and bring you in to the Amorites and the Hittites and the Perizzites and the Canaanites and the Hivites and the Jebusites; and I will cut them off. 24 You shall not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do according to their works; but you shall utterly overthrow them and completely break down their sacred pillars.

25 "So you shall serve the Lord your God, and He will bless your bread and your water. And I will take sickness away from the midst of you. 26 No one shall suffer miscarriage or be barren in your land; I will fulfill the number of your days.

27 "I will send My fear before you, I will cause confusion among all the people to whom you come, and will make all your enemies turn their backs to you. 28 And I will send hornets before you, which shall drive out the Hivite, the Canaanite, and the Hittite from before you. 29 I will not drive them out from before you in one year, lest the land become desolate and the beasts of the field become too numerous for you. 30 Little by little I will drive them out from before you, until you have increased, and you inherit the land. 31 And I will set your bounds from the Red Sea to the sea, Philistia, and from the desert to the River. For I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand, and you shall drive them out before you. 32 You shall make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. 33 They shall not dwell in your land, lest they make you sin against Me. For if you serve their gods, it will surely be a snare to you."

#### **Exodus 24:1-2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Now He said to Moses, "Come up to the Lord, you and Aaron, Nadab and Abihu, and seventy of the

elders of Israel, and worship from afar. 2 And Moses alone shall come near the Lord, but they shall not come near; nor shall the people go up with him."

**Exodus 24:9-18 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 Then Moses went up, also Aaron, Nadab, and Abihu, and seventy of the elders of Israel, 10 and they saw the God of Israel. And there was under His feet as it were a paved work of sapphire stone, and it was like the very heavens in its clarity. 11 But on the nobles of the children of Israel He did not lay His hand. So they saw God, and they ate and drank.

12 Then the Lord said to Moses, "Come up to Me on the mountain and be there; and I will give you tablets of stone, and the law and commandments which I have written, that you may teach them."

13 So Moses arose with his assistant Joshua, and Moses went up to the mountain of God. 14 And he said to the elders, "Wait here for us until we come back to you. Indeed, Aaron and Hur are with you. If any man has a difficulty, let him go to them." 15 Then Moses went up into the mountain, and a cloud covered the mountain.

16 Now the glory of the Lord rested on Mount Sinai, and the cloud covered it six days. And on the seventh day He called to Moses out of the midst of the cloud.

17 The sight of the glory of the Lord was like a consuming fire on the top of the mountain in the eyes of the children of Israel. 18 So Moses went into the midst of the cloud and went up into the mountain. And Moses was on the mountain forty days and forty nights.

# JOSHUA

## **Joshua 1:1-9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 After the death of Moses the servant of the Lord, it came to pass that the Lord spoke to Joshua the son of Nun, Moses' assistant, saying: 2 "Moses My servant is dead. Now therefore, arise, go over this Jordan, you and all this people, to the land which I am giving to them—the children of Israel. 3 Every place that the sole of your foot will tread upon I have given you, as I said to Moses. 4 From the wilderness and this Lebanon as far as the great river, the River Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and to the Great Sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your territory. 5 No man shall be able to stand before you all the days of your life; as I was with Moses, so I will be with you. I will not leave you nor forsake you. 6 Be strong and of good courage, for to this people you shall divide as an inheritance the land which I swore to their fathers to give them. 7 Only be strong and very courageous, that you may observe to do according to all the law which Moses My servant commanded you; do not turn from it to the right hand or to the left, that you may prosper wherever you go. 8 This Book of the Law shall not depart from your mouth, but you shall meditate in it day and night, that you may observe to do according to all that is written in it. For then you will make your way prosperous, and then you will have good success. 9 Have I not commanded you? Be strong and of good courage; do not be afraid, nor be dismayed, for the Lord your God is with you wherever you go."

## **Joshua 5:13 - 6:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

13 And it came to pass, when Joshua was by Jericho, that he lifted his eyes and looked, and behold, a Man stood opposite him with His sword drawn in His hand. And Joshua went to Him and said to Him, "Are

You for us or for our adversaries?"

14 So He said, "No, but as Commander of the army of the Lord I have now come."

And Joshua fell on his face to the earth and worshiped, and said to Him, "What does my Lord say to His servant?"

15 Then the Commander of the Lord's army said to Joshua, "Take your sandal off your foot, for the place where you stand is holy." And Joshua did so.

The Destruction of Jericho

1 Now Jericho was securely shut up because of the children of Israel; none went out, and none came in. 2 And the Lord said to Joshua: "See! I have given Jericho into your hand, its king, and the mighty men of valor. 3 You shall march around the city, all you men of war; you shall go all around the city once. This you shall do six days. 4 And seven priests shall bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark. But the seventh day you shall march around the city seven times, and the priests shall blow the trumpets. 5 It shall come to pass, when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when you hear the sound of the trumpet, that all the people shall shout with a great shout; then the wall of the city will fall down flat. And the people shall go up every man straight before him."

## GIDEON

### **Judges 6:11-26 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

11 Now the Angel of the Lord came and sat under the terebinth tree which was in Ophrah, which belonged to Joash the Abiezrite, while his son Gideon threshed wheat in the winepress, in order to hide it from the Midianites. 12 And the Angel of the Lord appeared to him, and said to him, "The Lord is with you, you mighty man of valor!"

13 Gideon said to Him, "O my lord, if the Lord is with us, why then has all this happened to us? And where are all His miracles which our fathers told us about, saying, 'Did not the Lord bring us up from Egypt?' But now the Lord has forsaken us and delivered us into the hands of the Midianites."

14 Then the Lord turned to him and said, "Go in this night of yours, and you shall save Israel from the hand of the Midianites. Have I not sent you?"

15 So he said to Him, "O my Lord, how can I save Israel? Indeed my clan is the weakest in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house."

16 And the Lord said to him, "Surely I will be with you, and you shall defeat the Midianites as one man."

17 Then he said to Him, "If now I have found favor in Your sight, then show me a sign that it is You who talk with me. 18 Do not depart from here, I pray, until I come to You and bring out my offering and set it before You."

And He said, "I will wait until you come back."

19 So Gideon went in and prepared a young goat, and unleavened bread from an ephah of flour. The meat he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot; and he brought them out to Him under the terebinth tree and presented them. 20 The Angel of God said to him, "Take the meat and the unleavened bread and lay them on this rock, and pour out the broth." And he did so.

21 Then the Angel of the Lord put out the end of the

staff that was in His hand, and touched the meat and the unleavened bread; and fire rose out of the rock and consumed the meat and the unleavened bread. And the Angel of the Lord departed out of his sight. 22 Now Gideon perceived that He was the Angel of the Lord. So Gideon said, "Alas, O Lord God! For I have seen the Angel of the Lord face to face."

23 Then the Lord said to him, "Peace be with you; do not fear, you shall not die." 24 So Gideon built an altar there to the Lord, and called it The-Lord-Is-Peace. To this day it is still in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

25 Now it came to pass the same night that the Lord said to him, "Take your father's young bull, the second bull of seven years old, and tear down the altar of Baal that your father has, and cut down the wooden image that is beside it; 26 and build an altar to the Lord your God on top of this rock in the proper arrangement, and take the second bull and offer a burnt sacrifice with the wood of the image which you shall cut down."



## SAMSON

### **Judges 13:3-25 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 And the Angel of the Lord appeared to the woman and said to her, "Indeed now, you are barren and have borne no children, but you shall conceive and bear a son. 4 Now therefore, please be careful not to drink wine or similar drink, and not to eat anything unclean. 5 For behold, you shall conceive and bear a son. And no razor shall come upon his head, for the child shall be a Nazirite to God from the womb; and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines."

6 So the woman came and told her husband, saying, "A Man of God came to me, and His countenance was like the countenance of the Angel of God, very awesome; but I did not ask Him where He was from, and He did not tell me His name. 7 And He said to me, 'Behold, you shall conceive and bear a son. Now drink no wine or similar drink, nor eat anything unclean, for the child shall be a Nazirite to God from the womb to the day of his death.' "

8 Then Manoah prayed to the Lord, and said, "O my Lord, please let the Man of God whom You sent come to us again and teach us what we shall do for the child who will be born."

9 And God listened to the voice of Manoah, and the Angel of God came to the woman again as she was sitting in the field; but Manoah her husband was not with her. 10 Then the woman ran in haste and told her husband, and said to him, "Look, the Man who came to me the other day has just now appeared to me!"

11 So Manoah arose and followed his wife. When he came to the Man, he said to Him, "Are You the Man who spoke to this woman?"

And He said, "I am."

12 Manoah said, "Now let Your words come to pass! What will be the boy's rule of life, and his work?"

13 So the Angel of the Lord said to Manoah, "Of all that I said to the woman let her be careful. 14 She may not eat anything that comes from the vine, nor may she drink wine or similar drink, nor eat anything unclean. All that I commanded her let her observe."

15 Then Manoah said to the Angel of the Lord, "Please let us detain You, and we will prepare a young goat for You."

16 And the Angel of the Lord said to Manoah, "Though you detain Me, I will not eat your food. But if you offer a burnt offering, you must offer it to the Lord." (For Manoah did not know He was the Angel of the Lord.)

17 Then Manoah said to the Angel of the Lord, "What is Your name, that when Your words come to pass we may honor You?"

18 And the Angel of the Lord said to him, "Why do you ask My name, seeing it is wonderful?"

19 So Manoah took the young goat with the grain offering, and offered it upon the rock to the Lord. And He did a wondrous thing while Manoah and his wife looked on— 20 it happened as the flame went up toward heaven from the altar—the Angel of the Lord ascended in the flame of the altar! When Manoah and his wife saw this, they fell on their faces to the ground. 21 When the Angel of the Lord appeared no more to Manoah and his wife, then Manoah knew that He was the Angel of the Lord.

22 And Manoah said to his wife, "We shall surely die, because we have seen God!"

23 But his wife said to him, "If the Lord had desired to kill us, He would not have accepted a burnt offering and a grain offering from our hands, nor would He have shown us all these things, nor would He have told us such things as these at this time."

24 So the woman bore a son and called his name Samson; and the child grew, and the Lord blessed him. 25 And the Spirit of the Lord began to move upon him at Mahaneh Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol.

# SAMUEL

## **1 Samuel 3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Now the boy Samuel ministered to the Lord before Eli. And the word of the Lord was rare in those days; there was no widespread revelation. 2 And it came to pass at that time, while Eli was lying down in his place, and when his eyes had begun to grow so dim that he could not see, 3 and before the lamp of God went out in the tabernacle of the Lord where the ark of God was, and while Samuel was lying down, 4 that the Lord called Samuel. And he answered, "Here I am!" 5 So he ran to Eli and said, "Here I am, for you called me." And he said, "I did not call; lie down again." And he went and lay down.

6 Then the Lord called yet again, "Samuel!" So Samuel arose and went to Eli, and said, "Here I am, for you called me." He answered, "I did not call, my son; lie down again." 7 (Now Samuel did not yet know the Lord, nor was the word of the Lord yet revealed to him.)

8 And the Lord called Samuel again the third time. So he arose and went to Eli, and said, "Here I am, for you did call me."

Then Eli perceived that the Lord had called the boy. 9 Therefore Eli said to Samuel, "Go, lie down; and it shall be, if He calls you, that you must say, 'Speak, Lord, for Your servant hears.' " So Samuel went and lay down in his place.

10 Now the Lord came and stood and called as at other times, "Samuel! Samuel!"

And Samuel answered, "Speak, for Your servant hears."

11 Then the Lord said to Samuel: "Behold, I will do something in Israel at which both ears of everyone who hears it will tingle. 12 In that day I will perform against Eli all that I have spoken concerning his house, from beginning to end. 13 For I have told him that I will judge his house forever for the iniquity

which he knows, because his sons made themselves vile, and he did not restrain them. 14 And therefore I have sworn to the house of Eli that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be atoned for by sacrifice or offering forever."

15 So Samuel lay down until morning, and opened the doors of the house of the Lord. And Samuel was afraid to tell Eli the vision. 16 Then Eli called Samuel and said, "Samuel, my son!"

He answered, "Here I am."

17 And he said, "What is the word that the Lord spoke to you? Please do not hide it from me. God do so to you, and more also, if you hide anything from me of all the things that He said to you." 18 Then Samuel told him everything, and hid nothing from him. And he said, "It is the Lord. Let Him do what seems good to Him."

19 So Samuel grew, and the Lord was with him and let none of his words fall to the ground. 20 And all Israel from Dan to Beersheba knew that Samuel had been established as a prophet of the Lord. 21 Then the Lord appeared again in Shiloh. For the Lord revealed Himself to Samuel in Shiloh by the word of the Lord.

## DAVID

### **1 Samuel 16:12-13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

12 So he sent and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, with bright eyes, and good- looking. And the Lord said, "Arise, anoint him; for this is the one!" 13 Then Samuel took the horn of oil and anointed him in the midst of his brothers; and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel arose and went to Ramah.

## SOLOMON

### **1 Kings 3:3-15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 And Solomon loved the Lord, walking in the statutes of his father David, except that he

sacrificed and burned incense at the high places. 4 Now the king went to Gibeon to sacrifice there, for that was the great high place: Solomon offered a thousand burnt offerings on that altar. 5 At Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon in a dream by night; and God said, "Ask! What shall I give you?"

6 And Solomon said: "You have shown great mercy to Your servant David my father, because he walked before You in truth, in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with You; You have continued this great kindness for him, and You have given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day. 7 Now, O Lord my God, You have made Your servant king instead of my father David, but I am a little child; I do not know how to go out or come in. 8 And Your servant is in the midst of Your people whom You have chosen, a great people, too numerous to be numbered or counted. 9 Therefore give to Your servant an understanding heart to judge Your people, that I may discern between good and evil. For who is able to judge this great people of Yours?"

10 The speech pleased the Lord, that Solomon had asked this thing. 11 Then God said to him: "Because you have asked this thing, and have not asked long life for yourself, nor have asked riches for yourself, nor have asked the life of your enemies, but have asked for yourself understanding to discern justice, 12 behold, I have done according to your words; see, I have given you a wise and understanding heart, so that there has not been anyone like you before you, nor shall any like you arise after you. 13 And I have also given you what you have not asked: both riches and honor, so that there shall not be anyone like you among the kings all your days. 14 So if you walk in

My ways, to keep My statutes and My commandments, as your father David walked, then I will lengthen your days.”

15 Then Solomon awoke; and indeed it had been a dream. And he came to Jerusalem and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lord, offered up burnt offerings, offered peace offerings, and made a feast for all his servants.

## ELIJAH

### **1 Kings 19:4-18 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a broom tree. And he prayed that he might die, and said, "It is enough! Now, Lord, take my life, for I am no better than my fathers!"

5 Then as he lay and slept under a broom tree, suddenly an angel touched him, and said to him, "Arise and eat." 6 Then he looked, and there by his head was a cake baked on coals, and a jar of water. So he ate and drank, and lay down again. 7 And the angel of the Lord came back the second time, and touched him, and said, "Arise and eat, because the journey is too great for you." 8 So he arose, and ate and drank; and he went in the strength of that food forty days and forty nights as far as Horeb, the mountain of God.

9 And there he went into a cave, and spent the night in that place; and behold, the word of the Lord came to him, and He said to him, "What are you doing here, Elijah?"

10 So he said, "I have been very zealous for the Lord God of hosts; for the children of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, torn down Your altars, and killed Your prophets with the sword. I alone am left; and they seek to take my life."

God's Revelation to Elijah

11 Then He said, "Go out, and stand on the mountain before the Lord." And behold, the Lord passed by, and a great and strong wind tore into the mountains and broke the rocks in pieces before the Lord, but the Lord was not in the wind; and after the wind an earthquake, but the Lord was not in the earthquake; 12 and after the earthquake a fire, but the Lord was not in the fire; and after the fire a still small voice.

13 So it was, when Elijah heard it, that he wrapped his face in his mantle and went out and stood in the



entrance of the cave. Suddenly a voice came to him, and said, "What are you doing here, Elijah?"

14 And he said, "I have been very zealous for the Lord God of hosts; because the children of Israel have forsaken Your covenant, torn down Your altars, and killed Your prophets with the sword. I alone am left; and they seek to take my life."

15 Then the Lord said to him: "Go, return on your way to the Wilderness of Damascus; and when you arrive, anoint Hazael as king over Syria. 16 Also you shall anoint Jehu the son of Nimshi as king over Israel. And Elisha the son of Shaphat of Abel Meholah you shall anoint as prophet in your place. 17 It shall be that whoever escapes the sword of Hazael, Jehu will kill; and whoever escapes the sword of Jehu, Elisha will kill. 18 Yet I have reserved seven thousand in Israel, all whose knees have not bowed to Baal, and every mouth that has not kissed him."

# JOB

## Job

### Job 38:1 - 42:17 (NKJV Strong's Bible)

1 Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind,  
and said: 2 "Who is this who darkens counsel

By words without knowledge?

3 Now prepare yourself like a man;

I will question you, and you shall answer Me.

4 "Where were you when I laid the foundations of the  
earth?

Tell Me, if you have understanding.

5 Who determined its measurements?

Surely you know!

Or who stretched the line upon it?

6 To what were its foundations fastened?

Or who laid its cornerstone,

7 When the morning stars sang together,

And all the sons of God shouted for joy?

8 "Or who shut in the sea with doors,

When it burst forth and issued from the womb;

9 When I made the clouds its garment,

And thick darkness its swaddling band; 10 When I  
fixed My limit for it,

And set bars and doors;

11 When I said,

'This far you may come, but no farther,

And here your proud waves must stop!'

12 "Have you commanded the morning since your  
days began, And caused the dawn to know its place,

13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth,

And the wicked be shaken out of it?

14 It takes on form like clay under a seal,

And stands out like a garment.

15 From the wicked their light is withheld,

And the upraised arm is broken.

16 "Have you entered the springs of the sea?

Or have you walked in search of the depths?

17 Have the gates of death been revealed to you?

Or have you seen the doors of the shadow of death?  
18 Have you comprehended the breadth of the earth?  
Tell Me, if you know all this.  
19 "Where is the way to the dwelling of light?  
And darkness, where is its place,  
20 That you may take it to its territory,  
That you may know the paths to its home?  
21 Do you know it, because you were born then,  
Or because the number of your days is great?  
22 "Have you entered the treasury of snow,  
Or have you seen the treasury of hail,  
23 Which I have reserved for the time of trouble,  
For the day of battle and war?  
24 By what way is light diffused,  
Or the east wind scattered over the earth?  
25 "Who has divided a channel for the overflowing  
water,  
Or a path for the thunderbolt,  
26 To cause it to rain on a land where there is no one,  
A wilderness in which there is no man;  
27 To satisfy the desolate waste,  
And cause to spring forth the growth of tender grass?  
28 Has the rain a father?  
Or who has begotten the drops of dew?  
29 From whose womb comes the ice?  
And the frost of heaven, who gives it birth?  
30 The waters harden like stone,  
And the surface of the deep is frozen.  
31 "Can you bind the cluster of the Pleiades,  
Or loose the belt of Orion?  
32 Can you bring out Mazzaroth in its season?  
Or can you guide the Great Bear with its cubs?  
33 Do you know the ordinances of the heavens?  
Can you set their dominion over the earth?  
34 "Can you lift up your voice to the clouds,  
That an abundance of water may cover you?  
35 Can you send out lightnings, that they may go,  
And say to you, "Here we are!'  
36 Who has put wisdom in the mind?  
Or who has given understanding to the heart?

37 Who can number the clouds by wisdom?  
Or who can pour out the bottles of heaven,  
38 When the dust hardens in clumps,  
And the clods cling together?  
39 "Can you hunt the prey for the lion,  
Or satisfy the appetite of the young lions,  
40 When they crouch in their dens,  
Or lurk in their lairs to lie in wait?  
41 Who provides food for the raven,  
When its young ones cry to God,  
And wander about for lack of food?  
1 "Do you know the time when the wild mountain  
goats bear young? Or can you mark when the deer  
gives birth?  
2 Can you number the months that they fulfill?  
Or do you know the time when they bear young?  
3 They bow down,  
They bring forth their young,  
They deliver their offspring.  
4 Their young ones are healthy,  
They grow strong with grain;  
They depart and do not return to them.  
5 "Who set the wild donkey free?  
Who loosed the bonds of the onager,  
6 Whose home I have made the wilderness,  
And the barren land his dwelling?  
7 He scorns the tumult of the city;  
He does not heed the shouts of the driver.  
8 The range of the mountains is his pasture,  
And he searches after every green thing.  
9 "Will the wild ox be willing to serve you?  
Will he bed by your manger?  
10 Can you bind the wild ox in the furrow with  
ropes?  
Or will he plow the valleys behind you?  
11 Will you trust him because his strength is great?  
Or will you leave your labor to him?  
12 Will you trust him to bring home your grain,  
And gather it to your threshing floor?  
13 "The wings of the ostrich wave proudly,

But are her wings and pinions like the kindly stork's?  
14 For she leaves her eggs on the ground,  
And warms them in the dust;  
15 She forgets that a foot may crush them,  
Or that a wild beast may break them.  
16 She treats her young harshly, as though they were  
not hers; Her labor is in vain, without concern,  
17 Because God deprived her of wisdom,  
And did not endow her with understanding.  
18 When she lifts herself on high,  
She scorns the horse and its rider.  
19 "Have you given the horse strength?  
Have you clothed his neck with thunder?  
20 Can you frighten him like a locust?  
His majestic snorting strikes terror.  
21 He paws in the valley, and rejoices in his strength;  
He gallops into the clash of arms.  
22 He mocks at fear, and is not frightened;  
Nor does he turn back from the sword.  
23 The quiver rattles against him,  
The glittering spear and javelin.  
24 He devours the distance with fierceness and rage;  
Nor does he come to a halt because the trumpet has  
sounded. 25 At the blast of the trumpet he says,  
'Aha!'  
He smells the battle from afar,  
The thunder of captains and shouting.  
26 "Does the hawk fly by your wisdom,  
And spread its wings toward the south?  
27 Does the eagle mount up at your command,  
And make its nest on high?  
28 On the rock it dwells and resides,  
On the crag of the rock and the stronghold.  
29 From there it spies out the prey;  
Its eyes observe from afar.  
30 Its young ones suck up blood;  
And where the slain are, there it is."  
1 Moreover the Lord answered Job, and said:  
2 "Shall the one who contends with the Almighty  
correct Him? He who rebukes God, let him answer

it.”

Job's Response to God

3 Then Job answered the Lord and said:

4 “Behold, I am vile;

What shall I answer You?

I lay my hand over my mouth.

5 Once I have spoken, but I will not answer;

Yes, twice, but I will proceed no further.”

God's Challenge to Job

6 Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind,  
and said: 7 “Now prepare yourself like a man;

I will question you, and you shall answer Me:

8 “Would you indeed annul My judgment?

Would you condemn Me that you may be justified?

9 Have you an arm like God?

Or can you thunder with a voice like His?

10 Then adorn yourself with majesty and splendor,

And array yourself with glory and beauty.

11 Disperse the rage of your wrath;

Look on everyone who is proud, and humble him.

12 Look on everyone who is proud, and bring him  
low;

Tread down the wicked in their place.

13 Hide them in the dust together,

Bind their faces in hidden darkness.

14 Then I will also confess to you

That your own right hand can save you.

15 “Look now at the behemoth, which I made along  
with you; He eats grass like an ox.

16 See now, his strength is in his hips,

And his power is in his stomach muscles.

17 He moves his tail like a cedar;

The sinews of his thighs are tightly knit.

18 His bones are like beams of bronze,

His ribs like bars of iron.

19 He is the first of the ways of God;

Only He who made him can bring near His sword.

20 Surely the mountains yield food for him,

And all the beasts of the field play there.

21 He lies under the lotus trees,

In a covert of reeds and marsh.

22 The lotus trees cover him with their shade; The willows by the brook surround him.

23 Indeed the river may rage,  
Yet he is not disturbed;

He is confident, though the Jordan gushes into his mouth, 24 Though he takes it in his eyes,  
Or one pierces his nose with a snare.

1 "Can you draw out Leviathan with a hook,

Or snare his tongue with a line which you lower? 2  
Can you put a reed through his nose,  
Or pierce his jaw with a hook?

3 Will he make many supplications to you?  
Will he speak softly to you?

4 Will he make a covenant with you?

Will you take him as a servant forever?

5 Will you play with him as with a bird,  
Or will you leash him for your maidens?

6 Will your companions make a banquet of him?  
Will they apportion him among the merchants?

7 Can you fill his skin with harpoons,  
Or his head with fishing spears?

8 Lay your hand on him;  
Remember the battle—

Never do it again!

9 Indeed, any hope of overcoming him is false;  
Shall one not be overwhelmed at the sight of him? 10  
No one is so fierce that he would dare stir him up.  
Who then is able to stand against Me?

11 Who has preceded Me, that I should pay him?  
Everything under heaven is Mine.

12 "I will not conceal his limbs,  
His mighty power, or his graceful proportions.

13 Who can remove his outer coat?

Who can approach him with a double bridle?

14 Who can open the doors of his face,  
With his terrible teeth all around?

15 His rows of scales are his pride,  
Shut up tightly as with a seal;

16 One is so near another

That no air can come between them;  
17 They are joined one to another,  
They stick together and cannot be parted.  
18 His sneezings flash forth light,  
And his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning. 19  
Out of his mouth go burning lights;  
Sparks of fire shoot out.  
20 Smoke goes out of his nostrils,  
As from a boiling pot and burning rushes. 21 His  
breath kindles coals,  
And a flame goes out of his mouth.  
22 Strength dwells in his neck,  
And sorrow dances before him.  
23 The folds of his flesh are joined together;  
They are firm on him and cannot be moved.  
24 His heart is as hard as stone,  
Even as hard as the lower millstone.  
25 When he raises himself up, the mighty are afraid;  
Because of his crashings they are beside themselves.  
26 Though the sword reaches him, it cannot avail;  
Nor does spear, dart, or javelin.  
27 He regards iron as straw,  
And bronze as rotten wood.  
28 The arrow cannot make him flee;  
Slingstones become like stubble to him.  
29 Darts are regarded as straw;  
He laughs at the threat of javelins.  
30 His undersides are like sharp potsherds;  
He spreads pointed marks in the mire.  
31 He makes the deep boil like a pot;  
He makes the sea like a pot of ointment.  
32 He leaves a shining wake behind him;  
One would think the deep had white hair.  
33 On earth there is nothing like him,  
Which is made without fear.  
34 He beholds every high thing;  
He is king over all the children of pride.”  
Job's Repentance and Restoration  
1 Then Job answered the Lord and said: 2 “I know  
that You can do everything, And that no purpose of



Yours can be withheld from You.

3 You asked, 'Who is this who hides counsel without knowledge?'

Therefore I have uttered what I did not understand,  
Things too wonderful for me, which I did not know.

4 Listen, please, and let me speak;

You said, 'I will question you, and you shall answer Me.'

5 "I have heard of You by the hearing of the ear,  
But now my eye sees You.

6 Therefore I abhor myself,  
And repent in dust and ashes."

7 And so it was, after the Lord had spoken these words to Job, that the Lord said to Eliphaz the Temanite, "My wrath is aroused against you and your two friends, for you have not spoken of Me what is right, as My servant Job has. 8 Now therefore, take for yourselves seven bulls and seven rams, go to My servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and My servant Job shall pray for you. For I will accept him, lest I deal with you according to your folly; because you have not spoken of Me what is right, as My servant Job has."

9 So Eliphaz the Temanite and Bildad the Shuhite and Zophar the Naamathite went and did as the Lord commanded them; for the Lord had accepted Job. 10 And the Lord restored Job's losses when he prayed for his friends. Indeed the Lord gave Job twice as much as he had before. 11 Then all his brothers, all his sisters, and all those who had been his acquaintances before, came to him and ate food with him in his house; and they consoled him and comforted him for all the adversity that the Lord had brought upon him. Each one gave him a piece of silver and each a ring of gold.

12 Now the Lord blessed the latter days of Job more than his beginning; for he had fourteen thousand sheep, six thousand camels, one thousand yoke of oxen, and one thousand female donkeys. 13 He also had seven sons and three daughters. 14 And he called

the name of the first Jemimah, the name of the second Keziah, and the name of the third Keren-Happuch. 15 In all the land were found no women so beautiful as the daughters of Job; and their father gave them an inheritance among their brothers.

16 After this Job lived one hundred and forty years, and saw his children and grandchildren for four generations. 17 So Job died, old and full of days.

# ISAIAH

## Isaiah 6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)

1 In the year that King Uzziah died, I saw the Lord sitting on a throne, high and lifted up, and the train of His robe filled the temple. 2 Above it stood seraphim; each one had six wings: with two he covered his face, with two he covered his feet, and with two he flew. 3 And one cried to another and said: "Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; The whole earth is full of His glory!"

4 And the posts of the door were shaken by the voice of him who cried out, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 So I said:

"Woe is me, for I am undone!

Because I am a man of unclean lips,

And I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips;

For my eyes have seen the King,

The Lord of hosts."

6 Then one of the seraphim flew to me, having in his hand a live coal which he had taken with the tongs from the altar. 7 And he touched my mouth with it, and said:

"Behold, this has touched your lips;

Your iniquity is taken away,

And your sin purged."

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying:

"Whom shall I send,

And who will go for Us?"

Then I said, "Here am I! Send me."

9 And He said, "Go, and tell this people:

'Keep on hearing, but do not understand;

Keep on seeing, but do not perceive.'

10 "Make the heart of this people dull,

And their ears heavy,

And shut their eyes;

Lest they see with their eyes,

And hear with their ears,

And understand with their heart,  
And return and be healed.”

11 Then I said, “Lord, how long?”

And He answered:

“Until the cities are laid waste and without  
inhabitant,

The houses are without a man,

The land is utterly desolate,

12 The Lord has removed men far away,

And the forsaken places are many in the midst of the  
land. 13 But yet a tenth will be in it,

And will return and be for consuming,

As a terebinth tree or as an oak,

Whose stump remains when it is cut down.

So the holy seed shall be its stump.”

# JEREMIAH

## **Jeremiah 1 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 The words of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah, of the priests who were in Anathoth in the land of Benjamin, 2 to whom the word of the Lord came in the days of Josiah the son of Amon, king of Judah, in the thirteenth year of his reign. 3 It came also in the days of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah, king of Judah, until the end of the eleventh year of Zedekiah the son of Josiah, king of Judah, until the carrying away of Jerusalem captive in the fifth month.

The Prophet Is Called

4 Then the word of the Lord came to me, saying:

5 "Before I formed you in the womb I knew you;  
Before you were born I sanctified you;  
I ordained you a prophet to the nations."

6 Then said I:

"Ah, Lord God!

Behold, I cannot speak, for I am a youth."

7 But the Lord said to me:

"Do not say, 'I am a youth,'

For you shall go to all to whom I send you,

And whatever I command you, you shall speak.

8 Do not be afraid of their faces,

For I am with you to deliver you," says the Lord.

9 Then the Lord put forth His hand and touched my mouth, and the Lord said to me: "Behold, I have put My words in your mouth.

10 See, I have this day set you over the nations and over the kingdoms,

To root out and to pull down,

To destroy and to throw down,

To build and to plant."

11 Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying, "Jeremiah, what do you see?" And I said, "I see a branch of an almond tree."

12 Then the Lord said to me, "You have seen well, for I am ready to perform My word." 13 And the word of

the Lord came to me the second time, saying, "What do you see?" And I said, "I see a boiling pot, and it is facing away from the north."

14 Then the Lord said to me:

"Out of the north calamity shall break forth  
On all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For behold, I am calling  
All the families of the kingdoms of the north," says  
the Lord;

"They shall come and each one set his throne  
At the entrance of the gates of Jerusalem,  
Against all its walls all around,  
And against all the cities of Judah.

16 I will utter My judgments  
Against them concerning all their wickedness,  
Because they have forsaken Me,  
Burned incense to other gods,  
And worshiped the works of their own hands.

17 "Therefore prepare yourself and arise,  
And speak to them all that I command you.  
Do not be dismayed before their faces, Lest I dismay  
you before them.

18 For behold, I have made you this day  
A fortified city and an iron pillar,  
And bronze walls against the whole land— Against  
the kings of Judah,  
Against its princes,  
Against its priests,  
And against the people of the land.

19 They will fight against you,  
But they shall not prevail against you.  
For I am with you," says the Lord, "to deliver you."

## EZEKIEL

### **Ezekiel 1:3 - 2:10 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 the word of the Lord came expressly to Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the River Chebar; and the hand of the Lord was upon him there.

4 Then I looked, and behold, a whirlwind was coming out of the north, a great cloud with raging fire engulfing itself; and brightness was all around it and radiating out of its midst like the color of amber, out of the midst of the fire. 5 Also from within it came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance: they had the likeness of a man. 6 Each one had four faces, and each one had four wings. 7 Their legs were straight, and the soles of their feet were like the soles of calves' feet. They sparkled like the color of burnished bronze. 8 The hands of a man were under their wings on their four sides; and each of the four had faces and wings. 9 Their wings touched one another. The creatures did not turn when they went, but each one went straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, each had the face of a man; each of the four had the face of a lion on the right side, each of the four had the face of an ox on the left side, and each of the four had the face of an eagle. 11 Thus were their faces. Their wings stretched upward; two wings of each one touched one another, and two covered their bodies. 12 And each one went straight forward; they went wherever the spirit wanted to go, and they did not turn when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, like the appearance of torches going back and forth among the living creatures. The fire was bright, and out of the fire went lightning. 14 And the living creatures ran back and forth, in appearance like a flash of lightning.

15 Now as I looked at the living creatures, behold, a

wheel was on the earth beside each living creature with its four faces. 16 The appearance of the wheels and their workings was like the color of beryl, and all four had the same likeness. The appearance of their workings was, as it were, a wheel in the middle of a wheel. 17 When they moved, they went toward any one of four directions; they did not turn aside when they went. 18 As for their rims, they were so high they were awesome; and their rims were full of eyes, all around the four of them. 19 When the living creatures went, the wheels went beside them; and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. 20 Wherever the spirit wanted to go, they went, because there the spirit went; and the wheels were lifted together with them, for the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels. 21 When those went, these went; when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up together with them, for the spirit of the living creatures was in the wheels.

22 The likeness of the firmament above the heads of the living creatures was like the color of an awesome crystal, stretched out over their heads. 23 And under the firmament their wings spread out straight, one toward another. Each one had two which covered one side, and each one had two which covered the other side of the body. 24 When they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of many waters, like the voice of the Almighty, a tumult like the noise of an army; and when they stood still, they let down their wings. 25 A voice came from above the firmament that was over their heads; whenever they stood, they let down their wings.

26 And above the firmament over their heads was the likeness of a throne, in appearance like a sapphire stone; on the likeness of the throne was a likeness with the appearance of a man high above it. 27 Also from the appearance of His waist and upward I saw, as it were, the color of amber with the appearance of



fire all around within it; and from the appearance of His waist and downward I saw, as it were, the appearance of fire with brightness all around.

28 Like the appearance of a rainbow in a cloud on a rainy day, so was the appearance of the brightness all around it. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. So when I saw it, I fell on my face, and I heard a voice of One speaking.

1 And He said to me, "Son of man, stand on your feet, and I will speak to you." 2 Then the Spirit entered me when He spoke to me, and set me on my feet; and I heard Him who spoke to me. 3 And He said to me: "Son of man, I am sending you to the children of Israel, to a rebellious nation that has rebelled against Me; they and their fathers have transgressed against Me to this very day. 4 For they are impudent and stubborn children. I am sending you to them, and you shall say to them, 'Thus says the Lord God.' 5 As for them, whether they hear or whether they refuse—for they are a rebellious house—yet they will know that a prophet has been among them.

6 "And you, son of man, do not be afraid of them nor be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns are with you and you dwell among scorpions; do not be afraid of their words or dismayed by their looks, though they are a rebellious house. 7 You shall speak My words to them, whether they hear or whether they refuse, for they are rebellious. 8 But you, son of man, hear what I say to you. Do not be rebellious like that rebellious house; open your mouth and eat what I give you."

9 Now when I looked, there was a hand stretched out to me; and behold, a scroll of a book was in it. 10 Then He spread it before me; and there was writing on the inside and on the outside, and written on it were lamentations and mourning and woe.

## DANIEL

### **Daniel 2:19-24 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 Then the secret was revealed to Daniel in a night vision. So Daniel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Daniel answered and said:

“Blessed be the name of God forever and ever,  
For wisdom and might are His.

21 And He changes the times and the seasons;  
He removes kings and raises up kings;  
He gives wisdom to the wise  
And knowledge to those who have understanding.

22 He reveals deep and secret things;  
He knows what is in the darkness,  
And light dwells with Him.

23 “I thank You and praise You,  
O God of my fathers;  
You have given me wisdom and might,  
And have now made known to me what we asked of  
You,  
For You have made known to us the king's demand.”

24 Therefore Daniel went to Arioch, whom the king had appointed to destroy the wise men of Babylon. He went and said thus to him: “Do not destroy the wise men of Babylon; take me before the king, and I will tell the king the interpretation.”

## THE APOSTLES

### **Matthew 4:18-22 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

18 And Jesus, walking by the Sea of Galilee, saw two brothers, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea; for they were fishermen. 19 Then He said to them, "Follow Me, and I will make you fishers of men." 20 They immediately left their nets and followed Him.

21 Going on from there, He saw two other brothers, James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, in the boat with Zebedee their father, mending their nets. He called them, 22 and immediately they left the boat and their father, and followed Him.

### **Matthew 10:1-6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 And when He had called His twelve disciples to Him, He gave them power over unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all kinds of sickness and all kinds of disease. 2 Now the names of the twelve apostles are these: first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother; 3 Philip and Bartholomew; Thomas and Matthew the tax collector; James the son of Alphaeus, and Lebbaeus, whose surname was Thaddaeus; 4 Simon the Cananite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed Him. Sending Out the Twelve  
5 These twelve Jesus sent out and commanded them, saying: "Do not go into the way of the Gentiles, and do not enter a city of the Samaritans. 6 But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel.

### **Matthew 17:1-6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Now after six days Jesus took Peter, James, and John his brother, led them up on a high mountain by themselves; 2 and He was transfigured before them. His face shone like the sun, and His clothes became as white as the light. 3 And behold, Moses and Elijah appeared to them, talking with Him. 4 Then Peter answered and said to Jesus, "Lord, it is good for us to be here; if You wish, let us make here three

tabernacles: one for You, one for Moses, and one for Elijah.”

5 While he was still speaking, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them; and suddenly a voice came out of the cloud, saying, “This is My beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. Hear Him!” 6 And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their faces and were greatly afraid.

## PAUL

### **Acts 9:3-19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 As he journeyed he came near Damascus, and suddenly a light shone around him from heaven. 4 Then he fell to the ground, and heard a voice saying to him, "Saul, Saul, why are you persecuting Me?"

5 And he said, "Who are You, Lord?"

Then the Lord said, "I am Jesus, whom you are persecuting. It is hard for you to kick against the goads."

6 So he, trembling and astonished, said, "Lord, what do You want me to do?"

Then the Lord said to him, "Arise and go into the city, and you will be told what you must do."

7 And the men who journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice but seeing no one. 8 Then Saul arose from the ground, and when his eyes were opened he saw no one. But they led him by the hand and brought him into Damascus. 9 And he was three days without sight, and neither ate nor drank.

**Ananias Baptizes Saul**

10 Now there was a certain disciple at Damascus named Ananias; and to him the Lord said in a vision, "Ananias."

And he said, "Here I am, Lord."

11 So the Lord said to him, "Arise and go to the street called Straight, and inquire at the house of Judas for one called Saul of Tarsus, for behold, he is praying. 12 And in a vision he has seen a man named Ananias coming in and putting his hand on him, so that he might receive his sight."

13 Then Ananias answered, "Lord, I have heard from many about this man, how much harm he has done to Your saints in Jerusalem. 14 And here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who call on Your name."

15 But the Lord said to him, "Go, for he is a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before Gentiles,

kings, and the children of Israel. 16 For I will show him how many things he must suffer for My name's sake."

17 And Ananias went his way and entered the house; and laying his hands on him he said, "Brother Saul, the Lord Jesus, who appeared to you on the road as you came, has sent me that you may receive your sight and be filled with the Holy Spirit." 18 Immediately there fell from his eyes something like scales, and he received his sight at once; and he arose and was baptized.

19 So when he had received food, he was strengthened. Then Saul spent some days with the disciples at Damascus.

# JOHN

## **Revelation 1:9-20 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 I, John, both your brother and companion in the tribulation and kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was on the island that is called Patmos for the word of God and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. 10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day, and I heard behind me a loud voice, as of a trumpet, 11 saying, "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last," and, "What you see, write in a book and send it to the seven churches which are in Asia: to Ephesus, to Smyrna, to Pergamos, to Thyatira, to Sardis, to Philadelphia, and to Laodicea."

12 Then I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And having turned I saw seven golden lampstands, 13 and in the midst of the seven lampstands One like the Son of Man, clothed with a garment down to the feet and girded about the chest with a golden band. 14 His head and hair were white like wool, as white as snow, and His eyes like a flame of fire; 15 His feet were like fine brass, as if refined in a furnace, and His voice as the sound of many waters; 16 He had in His right hand seven stars, out of His mouth went a sharp two-edged sword, and His countenance was like the sun shining in its strength. 17 And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as dead. But He laid His right hand on me, saying to me, "Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last. 18 I am He who lives, and was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore. Amen. And I have the keys of Hades and of Death. 19 Write the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this. 20 The mystery of the seven stars which you saw in My right hand, and the seven golden lampstands: The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches, and the seven lampstands which you saw are the seven churches.

CHAPTER TWO

*Meditations on Light*



## OPENING REMARK

I believe the secret to a deep & meaningful Christian experience is the receiving and absorbing of the spiritual light of God into our beings. That will bring us into a close walk with God. Spiritual light is essential to our development in this world and in the next. *"In Him was Life and the Life was the Light of men."* Light is Life,

1 John 1:7 (NKJV Strong's,) 7 But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin.

### *Prayer*

Father of my Lord Jesus Christ, I humble myself before your throne of grace, exclaiming with the elders, the living creatures and the heavenly beings that are present there, that You are hallowed, high and great. Your holiness fills the whole heavens and your greatness is unmatched. The glory of the Lord is His grace and he grants it to those serve him faithfully

Lord you are Light and in you there is no darkness at all. And you have no fellowship with darkness. You are the Father of lights and in you there is no shadow of turning. Lord I desire to Walk in the light, as you are in the light. So I ask in the name of the Lord Jesus, that you may enlighten me with your Light, for in your light I see Light

Let the light of your countenance radiant into my spirit, soul and body. Let my heart be flooded with Light that may see as you see. Call forth Light into every part of me where darkness has found its place. Just as you did in the book of beginnings. Fill me with your Light as you have filled your heavens.

## OLD TESTAMENT

### **Exodus 30:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 And when Aaron lights the lamps at twilight, he shall burn incense on it, a perpetual incense before the Lord throughout your generations.

### **Job 41:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 Out of his mouth go burning lights; Sparks of fire shoot out.

**Psalms 136:7 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 7 To Him who made great lights, For His mercy endures forever—

### **Ezekiel 32:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 All the bright lights of the heavens I will make dark over you, And bring darkness upon your land, Says the Lord God.

### **Zechariah 14:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 It shall come to pass in that day That there will be no light; The lights will diminish.

### **Genesis 1:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 Then God said, "Let there be light"; and there was light.

### **Genesis 1:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 And God saw the light, that it was good; and God divided the light from the darkness.

### **Genesis 1:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 God called the light Day, and the darkness He called Night. So the evening and the morning were the first day.

### **Genesis 1:15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

15 and let them be for lights in the firmament of the heavens to give light on the earth"; and it was so.

\* \* \*

**Genesis 1:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 Then God made two great lights: the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night. He made the stars also.

**Genesis 1:17 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

17 God set them in the firmament of the heavens to give light on the earth,

**Genesis 1:18 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

18 and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness. And God saw that it was good.

**Exodus 10:23 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

23 They did not see one another; nor did anyone rise from his place for three days. But all the children of Israel had light in their dwellings.

**Exodus 13:21 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

21 And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of cloud to lead the way, and by night in a pillar of fire to give them light, so as to go by day and night.

**Exodus 14:20 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

20 So it came between the camp of the Egyptians and the camp of

Israel. Thus it was a cloud and darkness to the one, and it gave light by night to the other, so that the one did not come near the other all that night.

**Exodus 25:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 oil for the light, and spices for the anointing oil and for the sweet incense;

**Exodus 25:37 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

37 You shall make seven lamps for it, and they shall arrange its lamps so that they give light in front

of it.

**Exodus 27:20 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

20 “And you shall command the children of Israel that they bring you pure oil of pressed olives for the light, to cause the lamp to burn continually.

**Exodus 35:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 oil for the light, and spices for the anointing oil and for the sweet incense;

**Exodus 35:14 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

14 also the lampstand for the light, its utensils, its lamps, and the oil for the light;

**Exodus 35:28 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

28 and spices and oil for the light, for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

**Exodus 39:37 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

37 the pure gold lampstand with its lamps (the lamps set in order), all its utensils, and the oil for light;

**Exodus 40:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 You shall bring in the table and arrange the things that are to be set in order on it; and you shall bring in the lampstand and light its lamps.

**Leviticus 24:2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

2 “Command the children of Israel that they bring to you pure oil of pressed olives for the light, to make the lamps burn continually.

**Numbers 4:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 And they shall take a blue cloth and cover the lampstand of the light, with its lamps, its wick-trimmers, its trays, and all its oil vessels, with which they service it.

\* \* \*

**Numbers 4:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 "The appointed duty of Eleazar the son of Aaron the priest is the oil for the light, the sweet incense, the daily grain offering, the anointing oil, the oversight of all the tabernacle, of all that is in it, with the sanctuary and its furnishings."

**Numbers 8:2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

2 "Speak to Aaron, and say to him, 'When you arrange the lamps, the seven lamps shall give light in front of the lampstand.' "

**Nehemiah 9:12 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

12 Moreover You led them by day with a cloudy pillar,

And by night with a pillar of fire, To give them light on the road Which they should travel.

**Nehemiah 9:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 Yet in Your manifold mercies You did not forsake them in the wilderness. The pillar of the cloud did not depart from them by day, To lead them on the road; Nor the pillar of fire by night, To show them light, And the way they should go.

**Esther 8:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 The Jews had light and gladness, joy and honor.

**Job 3:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 May that day be darkness; May God above not seek it, Nor the light shine upon it.

**Job 12:22 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

22 He uncovers deep things out of darkness, And brings the shadow of death to light.

**Job 22:28 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

28 You will also declare a thing, And it will be established for you; So light will shine on your ways.

\* \* \*

**Job 25:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 Is there any number to His armies? Upon whom  
does His light not rise?

**Job 26:10 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 He drew a circular horizon on the face of the  
waters, At the boundary of light and darkness.

**Job 29:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 When His lamp shone upon my head,  
And when by His light I walked through darkness;

**Job 29:24 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

24 If I mocked at them, they did not believe it,  
And the light of my countenance they did not cast  
down.

**Job 33:28 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

28 He will redeem his soul from going down to the  
Pit, And his life shall see the light.

**Job 37:15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

15 Do you know when God dispatches them,  
And causes the light of His cloud to shine?

**Job 38:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 "Where is the way to the dwelling of light? And  
darkness, where is its place,

**Job 38:24 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

24 By what way is light diffused,  
Or the east wind scattered over the earth?

**Psalms 4:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 There are many who say, "Who will show us any  
good?" Lord, lift up the light of Your countenance  
upon us.

**Psalms 18:28 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

28 For You will light my lamp;

The Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.

**Psalms 27:1 (NKJV Strong's Bible) PSALM 27**

An Exuberant Declaration of Faith A Psalm of David.

1 The Lord is my light and my salvation;  
Whom shall I fear?The Lord is the strength of my  
life; Of whom shall I be afraid?

**Psalms 36:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible) 9** For with You  
is the fountain of life; In Your light we see light.

**Psalms 37:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 He shall bring forth your righteousness as the  
light, And your justice as the noonday.

**Psalms 38:10 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 My heart pants, my strength fails me;  
As for the light of my eyes, it also has gone from  
me.

**Psalms 43:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 Oh, send out Your light and Your truth!Let them  
lead me;Let them bring me to Your holy hill  
And to Your tabernacle.

**Psalms 44:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 For they did not gain possession of the land by  
their own sword, Nor did their own arm save  
them;But it was Your right hand, Your arm, and the  
light of Your countenance,Because You favored them.

**Psalms 49:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; They  
shall never see light.

**Psalms 56:13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

13 For You have delivered my soul from  
death.Have You not kept my feet from falling,That I  
may walk before GodIn the light of the living?

\* \* \*

**Psalms 74:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 The day is Yours, the night also is Yours; You have prepared the light and the sun.

**Psalms 78:14 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

14 In the daytime also He led them with the cloud, And all the night with a light of fire.

**Psalms 89:15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

15 Blessed are the people who know the joyful sound! They walk, O Lord, in the light of Your countenance.

**Psalms 90:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 You have set our iniquities before You, Our secret sins in the light of Your countenance.

**Psalms 97:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 4 His lightnings light the world; The earth sees and trembles.

**Psalms 97:11 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 11 Light is sown for the righteous, And gladness for the upright in heart.

**Psalms 104:2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

2 Who cover Yourself with light as with a garment, Who stretch out the heavens like a curtain.

**Psalms 105:39 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 39 He spread a cloud for a covering, And fire to give light in the night.

**Psalms 112:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 Unto the upright there arises light in the darkness; He is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

**Psalms 118:27 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**



27 God is the Lord, And He has given us light;  
Bind the sacrifice with cords to the horns of the altar.

**Psalms 119:105 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 105 Your word is a lamp to my feet And a light to my path.

**Psalms 119:130 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**  
130 The entrance of Your words gives light; It gives understanding to the simple.

**Psalms 139:11 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**  
11 If I say, "Surely the darkness shall fall on me,"  
Even the night shall be light about me;

**Psalms 139:12 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**  
12 Indeed, the darkness shall not hide from You,  
But the night shines as the day;  
The darkness and the light are both alike to You.

**Psalms 148:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 3 Praise Him,  
sun and moon; Praise Him, all you stars of light!

**Proverbs 6:23 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**  
23 For the commandment is a lamp, And the law a light;  
Reproofs of instruction are the way of life,

**Proverbs 13:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**  
9 The light of the righteous rejoices,  
But the lamp of the wicked will be put out.

**Proverbs 15:30 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**  
30 The light of the eyes rejoices the heart, And a good report makes the bones healthy.

**Proverbs 16:15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**  
15 In the light of the king's face is life,  
And his favor is like a cloud of the latter rain.

**Proverbs 29:13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

13 The poor man and the oppressor have this in common: The Lord gives light to the eyes of both.

**Ecclesiastes 2:13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 13 Then I saw that wisdom excels folly As light excels darkness.

**Ecclesiastes 11:7 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

7 Truly the light is sweet,  
And it is pleasant for the eyes to behold the sun;

**Ecclesiastes 12:2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

2 While the sun and the light, The moon and the stars,  
Are not darkened,  
And the clouds do not return after the rain;

**Isaiah 2:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 5 O house of Jacob, come and let us walk  
In the light of the Lord.

**Isaiah 8:20 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

20 To the law and to the testimony! If they do not speak according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

**Isaiah 9:2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

2 The people who walked in darkness Have seen a great light;  
Those who dwelt in the land of the shadow of death,  
Upon them a light has shined.

**Isaiah 10:17 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

17 So the Light of Israel will be for a fire, And his Holy One for a flame;  
It will burn and devour  
His thorns and his briars in one day.

**Isaiah 30:26 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

26 Moreover the light of the moon will be as the light of the sun,  
And the light of the sun will be sevenfold,  
As the light of seven days,  
In the day that the Lord binds up the bruise of His people

And heals the stroke of their wound.

**Isaiah 42:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 "I, the Lord, have called You in righteousness, And will hold Your hand; I will keep You and give You as a covenant to the people, As a light to the Gentiles,

**Isaiah 42:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 I will bring the blind by a way they did not know; I will lead them in paths they have not known. I will make darkness light before them, And crooked places straight. These things I will do for them, And not forsake them.

**Isaiah 45:7 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

7 I form the light and create darkness, I make peace and create calamity;  
I, the Lord, do all these things.'

**Isaiah 49:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 Indeed He says, 'It is too small a thing that You should be My Servant To raise up the tribes of Jacob, And to restore the preserved ones of Israel; I will also give You as a light to the Gentiles,  
That You should be My salvation to the ends of the earth.' "

**Isaiah 51:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 "Listen to Me, My people; And give ear to Me, O My nation: For law will proceed from Me, And I will make My justice rest As a light of the peoples.

**Isaiah 58:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 Then your light shall break forth like the morning,  
Your healing shall spring forth speedily, And your righteousness shall go before you;  
The glory of the Lord shall be your rear guard.

\* \* \*

**Isaiah 58:10 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 If you extend your soul to the hungry  
And satisfy the afflicted soul, Then your light shall  
dawn in the  
darkness, And your darkness shall be as the  
noonday.

**Isaiah 60:1 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

1 Arise, shine; For your light has come! And the  
glory of the Lord is risen upon you.

**Isaiah 60:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 The Gentiles shall come to your light, And kings  
to the brightness of your rising.

**Isaiah 60:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 "The sun shall no longer be your light by  
day, Nor for brightness shall the moon give light to  
you; But the Lord will be to you an everlasting light,  
And your God your glory.

**Isaiah 60:20 (NKJV Strong's Bible)** 20 Your sun  
shall no longer go down,

Nor shall your moon withdraw itself; For the Lord  
will be your everlasting light,  
And the days of your mourning shall be ended.

**Daniel 2:22 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

22 He reveals deep and secret things; He knows  
what is in the darkness,  
And light dwells with Him.

**Daniel 5:11 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

11 There is a man in your kingdom in whom is the  
Spirit of the Holy God. And in the days of your  
father, light and understanding and wisdom, like the  
wisdom of the gods, were found in him; and King  
Nebuchadnezzar your father—your father the king—  
made him chief of the magicians, astrologers,  
Chaldeans, and soothsayers.

\* \* \*

**Daniel 5:14 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

14 I have heard of you, that the Spirit of God is in you, and that light and understanding and excellent wisdom are found in you.

**Micah 7:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 Do not rejoice over me, my enemy; When I fall, I will arise; When I sit in darkness, The Lord will be a light to me.

**Micah 7:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord, Because I have sinned against Him, Until He pleads my case And executes justice for me. He will bring me forth to the light; I will see His righteousness.

**Habakkuk 3:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 His brightness was like the light; He had rays flashing from His hand, And there His power was hidden.

## NEW TESTAMENT

### **Matthew 4:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 The people who sat in darkness have seen a great light, And upon those who sat in the region and shadow of death

Light has dawned.”

### **Matthew 5:14 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

14 “You are the light of the world. A city that is set on a hill cannot be hidden.

### **Matthew 5:15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

15 Nor do they light a lamp and put it under a basket, but on a

lampstand, and it gives light to all who are in the house.

### **Matthew 5:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in heaven.

### **Matthew 6:22 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

The Lamp of the Body

22 “The lamp of the body is the eye. If therefore your eye is good, your whole body will be full of light.

### **Matthew 6:23 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

23 But if your eye is bad, your whole body will be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in you is darkness, how great is that darkness!

### **Matthew 17:2 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

2 and He was transfigured before them. His face shone like the sun, and His clothes became as white as the light.

\* \* \*

**Luke 2:32 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

32 A light to bring revelation to the Gentiles,  
And the glory of Your people Israel.”

**Luke 11:35 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

35 Therefore take heed that the light which is in  
you is not darkness.

**John 1:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 In Him was life, and the life was the light of men.

**John 1:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 And the light shines in the darkness, and the  
darkness did not comprehend it.

**John 1:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 There was a man sent from God, whose name  
was John.

**John 1:7 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

7 This man came for a witness, to bear witness of  
the Light, that all through him might believe.

**John 1:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 That was the true Light which gives light to  
every man coming into the world.

**John 3:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 And this is the condemnation, that the light has  
come into the world, and men loved darkness rather  
than light, because their deeds were evil.

**John 3:20 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

20 For everyone practicing evil hates the light and  
does not come to the light, lest his deeds should be  
exposed.

**John 5:35 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

35 He was the burning and shining lamp, and you  
were willing for a time to rejoice in his light.

\* \* \*

**John 8:12 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

12 Then Jesus spoke to them again, saying, "I am the light of the world. He who follows Me shall not walk in darkness, but have the light of life."

**John 9:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 As long as I am in the world, I am the light of the world."

**John 11:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 Jesus answered, "Are there not twelve hours in the day? If anyone walks in the day, he does not stumble, because he sees the light of this world.

**John 11:10 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 But if one walks in the night, he stumbles, because the light is not in him."

**John 12:35 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

35 Then Jesus said to them, "A little while longer the light is with you. Walk while you have the light, lest darkness overtake you; he who walks in darkness does not know where he is going.

**John 12:36 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

36 While you have the light, believe in the light, that you may become sons of light." These things Jesus spoke, and departed, and was hidden from them.

**John 12:46 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

46 I have come as a light into the world, that whoever believes in Me should not abide in darkness.

**Acts 9:3 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

3 As he journeyed he came near Damascus, and suddenly a light shone around him from heaven.



\* \* \*

**Acts 12:7 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

7 Now behold, an angel of the Lord stood by him, and a light shone in the prison; and he struck Peter on the side and raised him up, saying, "Arise quickly!" And his chains fell off his hands.

**Acts 13:47 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

47 For so the Lord has commanded us:

'I have set you as a light to the Gentiles, That you should be for salvation to the ends of the earth.' "

**Acts 22:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 "Now it happened, as I journeyed and came near Damascus at

about noon, suddenly a great light from heaven shone around me.

**Acts 22:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 "And those who were with me indeed saw the light and were afraid, but they did not hear the voice of Him who spoke to me.

**Acts 22:11 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

11 And since I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of those who were with me, I came into Damascus.

**Acts 26:13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

13 at midday, O king, along the road I saw a light from heaven, brighter than the sun, shining around me and those who journeyed with me.

**Acts 26:18 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

18 to open their eyes, in order to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan to God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins and an inheritance among those who are sanctified by faith in Me.'

\* \* \*

**Acts 26:23 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

23 that the Christ would suffer, that He would be the first to rise from the dead, and would proclaim light to the Jewish people and to the Gentiles.”

**Romans 2:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 and are confident that you yourself are a guide to the blind, a light to those who are in darkness,

**Romans 13:12 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

12 The night is far spent, the day is at hand. Therefore let us cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light.

**1 Corinthians 4:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord comes, who will both bring to light the hidden things of darkness and reveal the counsels of the hearts. Then each one's praise will come from God.

**2 Corinthians 4:4 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

4 whose minds the god of this age has blinded, who do not believe, lest the light of the gospel of the glory of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine on them.

**2 Corinthians 4:6 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

6 For it is the God who commanded light to shine out of darkness, who has shone in our hearts to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ.

**2 Corinthians 6:14 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

14 Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness?

**Ephesians 5:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 For you were once darkness, but now you are

light in the Lord. Walk as children of light

**Ephesians 5:13 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

13 But all things that are exposed are made manifest by the light, for whatever makes manifest is light.

**Ephesians 5:14 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

14 Therefore He says:

“Awake, you who sleep, Arise from the dead,  
And Christ will give you light.”

**Colossians 1:12 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

12 giving thanks to the Father who has qualified us to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in the light.

**Philippians 2:15 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

15 that you may become blameless and harmless, children of God without fault in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation, among whom you shine as lights in the world,

**1 Thessalonians 5:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 You are all sons of light and sons of the day. We are not of the night nor of darkness.

**1 Timothy 6:16 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

16 who alone has immortality, dwelling in unapproachable light, whom no man has seen or can see, to whom be honor and everlasting power. Amen.

**James 1:17 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and comes down from the Father of lights, with whom there is no variation or shadow of turning.

**2 Timothy 1:10 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 but has now been revealed by the appearing of

our Savior Jesus Christ, who has abolished death and brought life and immortality to light through the gospel,

**1 Peter 2:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 But you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, His own special people, that you may proclaim the praises of Him who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light;

**2 Peter 1:19 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

19 And so we have the prophetic word confirmed, which you do well to heed as a light that shines in a dark place, until the day dawns and the morning star rises in your hearts;

**1 John 1:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

Fellowship with Him and One Another

5 This is the message which we have heard from Him and declare to you, that God is light and in Him is no darkness at all.

**1 John 1:7 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

7 But if we walk in the light as He is in the light, we have fellowship with one another, and the blood of Jesus Christ His Son cleanses us from all sin.

**1 John 2:8 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

8 Again, a new commandment I write to you, which thing is true in Him and in you, because the darkness is passing away, and the true light is already shining.

**1 John 2:9 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

9 He who says he is in the light, and hates his brother, is in darkness until now.

**1 John 2:10 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

10 He who loves his brother abides in the light, and there is no cause for stumbling in him.

\* \* \*

**Revelation 21:11 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

11 having the glory of God. Her light was like a most precious stone, like a jasper stone, clear as crystal.

**Revelation 21:23 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

23 The city had no need of the sun or of the moon to shine in it, for the glory of God illuminated it. The Lamb is its light.

**Revelation 21:24 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

24 And the nations of those who are saved shall walk in its light, and  
the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it.

**Revelation 22:5 (NKJV Strong's Bible)**

5 There shall be no night there: They need no lamp nor light of the  
sun, for the Lord God gives them light. And they shall reign forever and ever.  
15 that you may become blameless and harmless, children of God without fault in the midst of a crooked and perverse generation, among whom you shine as lights in the world,

## CHAPTER THREE

### *Meditations on The Spirit of God*

## OPENING REMARKS

### Opening Remarks

We are at the verge of the greatest move of God in human history. What God is doing in the earth is the greatest advent in human civilisation. There have been great moves of God in the earth throughout the centuries, great demonstrations of the Spirit and glorious manifestations. But what is on the horizon will dwarf all of what we have known to be great moves of God in history. The lesser is always included in the greater, we can be sure to see an infusion of all the great works of God since the beginning of time and more, so much more.

John 14:12 (NKJV Strong's,)

12 "Most assuredly, I say to you, he who believes in Me, the works that I do he will do also; and greater works than these he will do, because I go to My Father.

This is an amazing statement from the Lord Jesus. He says the believer will do greater works than he has done. All recorded works of Jesus must and will be dwarfed by all current generations of believers. Throughout history, Christians everywhere have tried to give their interpretation of what Jesus said, but I think we should leave it just as He said, because I believe with all my heart that's what he meant; *"the believer will do greater works than Jesus"*.

It makes perfect sense, because we live in a time more darker, wicked and unbelieving than when Jesus walked the earth. Technology and human ingenuity has taken precedence above God. The only thing that could convince this generation of the reality and Lordship of Jesus, is not just words but tremendous supernatural power. That's why I am convinced that our greatest need as the church is learning how to use the name of Jesus. It is the only power that can trump all other powers. The secret to walking in greater works lies in

this statement: "...because I go to the Father".

Herein lies the key to walking in the greater works of Jesus. Him going to the Father meant He was going to be glorified, which meant that the promise of the Holy Spirit could be given upon all who believe on His Name, He was really saying it is because of the Holy Spirit. He is the secret to the success of the Church. He is God's promise to Jesus and the gift of Jesus to His church. The church must rise to this knowledge. We need to embrace this person in the Godhead like never before. Even as we would embrace the Lord Christ.

John 14:10 (NKJV Strong's,)

10 Do you not believe that I am in the Father, and the Father in Me? The words that I speak to you I do not speak on My own authority; but the Father who dwells in Me does the works.

The Holy Spirit was the reason for the works of Christ. Logically He should be the reason for the greater works of the church. He has reserved Himself for the end of the age. The greatest powers and manifestations of the Spirit will be witnessed in our time, in a much greater measure than at the beginning of the church age. Our responsibility would be to realize this essential truth and walk in it. This is a consciousness we cannot do without if we are going to demonstrate the powers of the world to come to our generation



## CONFESSIONS - THE HOLY SPIRIT

- ◆ The Spirit of God is moving upon my life and ministry to bring forth the power and glory of Jesus Christ (Genesis 1:2)
- ◆ I am Created by The Holy Spirit. Thus I bear his image and likeness. His creative qualities are manifest in me because I have his DNA. (Genesis 1:26)
- ◆ I am anointed by the Spirit to subdue nature and nations. The spirit of dominion is operating through my spirit. I am multiplying and fruitful because of the anointing for spreading. (Genesis 1:26-28)
- ◆ The Holy Spirit breaths life upon my life, ministry, body to do the works of the Lord. He has opened my eyes and ears to look into the Seven Heavens of the spirit realm. I am alive in the spirit realm of God. (Genesis 2:7)
- ◆ The Spirit is moving in me into the four rivers of the Spirit and the spirit of discernment is operative in my spirit to know spiritual reality (Genesis 2:10-15)
- ◆ I am yielded to the Holy Spirit and He works in me to bring me in connection with the right Companions for ministry and Life. Therefore I am lead into the perfect will of God. (Genesis 2:21)
- ◆ I do not toil nor struggle because I listen to the Spirit and no other foreign voice. (Genesis 3:8)
- ◆ I am as Enoch, for I walk close with the Spirit and He translates me beyond time and space dimensions (Genesis 5:22)
- ◆ Like Noah I walk with God more than those of my generation and I am preserved by the Holy Ghost. (Genesis 6:9)
- ◆ The Spirit of God appears to me and brings me his word of promise. I am apt to hear and do his instructions. Thus I am always blessed even in famine because The Spirit guides me in all my paths. (Genesis 12)

- ◆ My vision is lifted by the Spirit of revelation and I am able to envision the world as my possession. I look in all directions and I possess the earth. I walk in the spirit through the land, through its length and its width, for the Lord has given it to me. ( Genesis 3:14)
- ◆ The Spirit causes to triumph in all battles and leads me to meet with the Cherub Melchizedek and he blesses me. (Genesis 14:18)
- ◆ The Holy Spirits words comes to me in visions and he tells me: "I am thy exceedingly great reward." (Genesis 15:1)
- ◆ I walk before the Spirit and I am perfect in spirit, soul and body. I am his partner and he brings distribution to my life and ministry. He is making nations out of me, such that kings are proceeding from my spirit. (Genesis 17:1-7)
- ◆ The spirit of prayer comes upon me regularly and I intercede for nations and cities before the Lord. Because I am energised by the Holy Spirit. (Genesis 18:16-32)
- ◆ The Holy Spirit visits men and women in dreams for my sake. His hands is on my life. (Genesis 20:6)
- ◆ I am open to the Lords visitations and I always walk into his kairos moments for me. (Genesis 21:1-2)
- ◆ God is with me in whatever that I do and I call to him always (Genesis 21:22)
- ◆ The Holy Spirit leads and counsels me in every major decision of my life.(Genesis 24)
- ◆ I have reverence for the things of the Spirit, I esteem his blessings more than earthly possessions. Therefore I am loved by the Holy Spirit. (Genesis 25:22)
- ◆ I prevail over my flesh and get into the spirit realm in the place of prayer before
- ◆ the Lord and I see the face of the Lord (Genesis 32:22-30)
- ◆ The Holy Spirit inspires visions of greatness in me and creates

suitable circumstance for them to come to pass in my life. He guides me every step of the way. (Genesis 37)

- ◆ The Spirit of wisdom is operating strong in my spirit and save nations from perils. (Genesis 47)
- ◆ The Spirit of might operates through my spirit and I perform mighty signs to the glory of God. His wonders are multiplied in the land (Exodus 3-11)
- ◆ The Holy Spirit sends his mighty army to aid me and help me fulfil his perfect will. (Exodus 14)
- ◆ I sing songs of the Spirit in times of great victories. I lead Gods people by the Spirit of wisdom and I see manifestations of his wisdom and revelations. The word is strong in my spirit. And His winds helps me carry out to the nations. (Exodus 15..)
- ◆ I am through the spirit, building the Temple of the Lord according to his specifications given to me by the Spirit. (Exodus 24-32)
- ◆ God reveals to me his glory as I spend time in his presence. (Exodus 33)
- ◆ All the Spirits does through me points to the glory of Jesus.
- ◆ I am possessed by the Holy Spirit.
- ◆ The spirit of prophecy is operating through my spirit, for the purpose of edifying the church.
- ◆ The anointing rests on me to perform the works of the Lord. Through the spirit I can create and maintain that which the lord has deposited in my spirit.
- ◆ The Spirit of the Lord has given me authority over kingdoms.
- ◆ I make plans according to the Spirit of counsel.
- ◆ I receive the Seven Spirits of God in all their totality. The Spirit of the Lord. The Spirit of wisdom and understanding. The Spirit of counsel and might. The Spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. (Isaiah 11:1-2)

- ◆ It is not by might or human efforts but by my Spirit says the Lord. I will finish
- ◆ building the temple of the Lord by the seven spirits of God. (Zechariah 4:6)
- ◆ I am fathered by the Holy Spirit and he works miracles in and through me. I do only what I see the Spirit do and says only what he says. I am in sync with Him in doing the work of the father.
- ◆ My spirit is growing and expanding as the Spirit energizes me
- ◆ I follow the Spirit of truth and I am guided into realities of the Spirit.
- ◆ I am open to the Spirit's work and ministry in my life.
- ◆ I fellowship with the Holy Spirit deeply and in that fellowship I don't see any limitations and barriers. He has broken all my limitations.
- ◆ Through the Spirit I have knowledge and understanding of all things in the spiritual dimensions of God
- ◆ The Spirit energises my mortal body, my soul and my mind.
- ◆ The Spirit of sanctification and holiness is working mightily in me
- ◆ My work in the ministry is sanctified by the Holy Spirit.
- ◆ The Holy Spirit is making the spirit realm more real to my spirit and he causes to function effectively in his Kingdom.
- ◆ The work of love is completed in me through the Spirit of love. Thus I am immune
- ◆ to fear or any form of worry. Because the force field of the spirit repels such diabolical spirits.
- ◆ I function by divine knowledge of the Spirit
- ◆ The Spirit knows the deep things of God and he transmits them to me.

## THE SPIRIT OF WISDOM

- ◆ God has consecrated me and filled me with the Spirit of Wisdom so that I may minister to Him as Priest.(Exo 28:3)
- ◆ God has filled me with the Spirit of God,in Wisdom, in Understanding, in Knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship.(Ex.31:3)
- ◆ God has appointed me and has put Wisdom in my heart so that I may do and make all that He commands (Ex.31:6)
- ◆ My Spirit is stirred with Wisdom (Ex.35:26)
- ◆ The Lord has put Wisdom and Understanding IN ME and I know HOW to do all manner of work for the service for the sanctuary and also to do according to all that the Lord commands. (Ex.36:1)
- ◆ The Lord has put Wisdom in my heart and my heart us stirred to do His work.(Ex.36:2)
- ◆ I am careful to observe all the words of the Lord both spoken and written for this is my Wisdom and Understanding in the sight of the people who testify that surely I am a wise and understanding man.(Deu.4:6)
- ◆ I am full of the Spirit of Wisdom for God has laid His hands upon me and so I lead His people.(Deu.34:9)
- ◆ I bring about change of affairs in every facet of life for I am wise according to the Wisdom of Archangels and Spirit beings to know everything that is in the earth.(2 Sam.14:20)
- ◆ I do His Word according to His Wisdom ( 1 Kg.2:6)
- ◆ All the body of Christ hear and see that the Wisdom of God is IN me to administer and communicate the deep things of God and His Christ (1kg.3:28)
- ◆ God gives me Wisdom and exceedingly great understanding and largeness of heart like the eternities past, present and to come to contain the fullness of His eternal consciousness.

(1Ki.4:29)

- ◆ Therefore, My Wisdom in Christ excels the wisdom of all the wisemen of the East and all the Wisdom of the entire created universes of God put together.(1Ki.4:30)
- ◆ The men and women of all nations, from all the kings and queens of the earth who heard of my Wisdom in Christ,come to hear the Wisdom that God has endowed me in Christ. (1Ki.4:34)
- ◆ And the Lord gave me Wisdom as He promised in Christ and I have peace round about my entire realm.(1Ki.5:12)
- ◆ I am filled with Wisdom and Understanding and Skill in working with all kinds of work. (1Ki.7:14)
- ◆ Kings and Queens see all the Wisdom that was granted me in Christ and the Great and Mighty works of Wisdom and testify truly that it was a true report that they heard in their own land about my words and my wisdom in Christ. (1Ki.10:4,6)
- ◆ My Wisdom and Prosperity in Christ exceeds the fame which Kings and Queens have heard. (1Ki.10:7)
- ◆ In Christ, I surpass all the kings and queens of the earth in riches and Wisdom ( 1ki.10:23)
- ◆ All the entire created universe of God sought my presence of hear of my Wisdom in Christ, which God has put in my heart. (1ki.10:24)
- ◆ All my acts and might works,all that I did and my Wisdom in Christ,are written in the scrolls contained within the book of Life.(1ki.11:41)
- ◆ The Lord gives me Wisdom and Understanding and gives me charge concerning the body of Christ, that I may keep His law. ( 1ch.22:12)
- ◆ The Lord has given me Wisdom and knowledge that I may go out and come in before His great people.(2Ch.1:10).
- ◆ Wisdom and knowledge are granted to me and the Lord has

given me riches and wealth and honor such as none have ever had who was before me ,nor shall any after me have the like. (2.Ch.1:12)

- ◆ Indeed the half of the greatness of my Wisdom in Christ is hidden from the eyes of men.I exceed the fame of which was spread.(2Ch.9:6)
- ◆ According to my God-given Wisdom,I set leaders over the people of God,all such as know the laws and revelations of my God and I teach those who do not know them.(Ezr.7:25).
- ◆ God has shown me the secrets of Wisdom and my prudence is doubled. (Job.11:6) Wisdom is with me and length of days ( Job.12:12)
- ◆ Wisdom and strength are with Him and He has counsel and Understanding and I am in Christ.(Job.12:13)
- ◆ I am silent and it is my Wisdom (Job.13:35)
- ◆ I hear the counsel of God and my Wisdom is unlimited. (Job.15:8)
- ◆ I counselled those who have no Wisdom and give sound advice to millions (Job.26:3)
- ◆ I know the place where Wisdom is being found and I know where is the place of Understanding. (Job.28:12)
- ◆ I know from where Wisdom comes and the where is the place of Understanding. (Job.28:20)
- ◆ I have seen Wisdom and declare her. (Job.28:27).
- ◆ I fear the Lord that is the beginning of my Wisdom and I depart from evil that is my understanding. (Job.28:28)
- ◆ My Wisdom is Christ is beyond age and multitude of years (Job.32:7). I have found Wisdom (Job.32:13)
- ◆ I hold my peace so that the Lord can teach me Wisdom (Job.33:33).
- ◆ I speak with knowledge; my words are with Wisdom

(Job.34:35)

- ◆ The Ancient of Days has put Wisdom in my mind and has given understanding to my heart. (Job.38:36)
- ◆ By Wisdom, I understand the mysteries of numbering the clouds and pouring out the bottles of Heaven. (Job.38:37)
- ◆ God has supplied me infinitely with Wisdom and endowed me with Understanding (Job.39:17)
- ◆ By Wisdom, I understand the mysteries of the hawk and eagle flying and spreading its wings toward the South. (Job.39:26)
- ◆ My mouth speaks Wisdom and my tongue talks of Justice ( Ps.37:30).
- ◆ My mouth speaks Wisdom and the meditation of my heart releases Understanding. (Ps.49:3)
- ◆ Truth dwells in my inward parts and in the hidden part, God has revealed Wisdom to me (Ps.51:6)
- ◆ In Christ, I gain a heart of Wisdom because the Lord has taught how to number my days. (Ps.90:12)
- ◆ I know Wisdom and instruction and perceive the words of Understanding. (Pro.1:2)
- ◆ I receive the instruction of Wisdom, Justice, Judgement and equity. (Pro.1:3)
- ◆ I fear the Lord and highly esteem Wisdom and Instruction. (Pro.1:7)
- ◆ Wisdom calls aloud and raises her voice. I hear the voice of Wisdom and respond to her call (Pro.1:20)
- ◆ I incline my ear to Wisdom and apply my heart to Understanding (Pro.2:2)
- ◆ The Lord gives me Wisdom. His mouth is on my ears. From His mouth come knowledge and understanding. (Pro.2:6)
- ◆ I receive an infinite supply from the Lord's Storehouse of



Sound Wisdom (Pro.2:6) Wisdom enters my heart and  
Knowledge enters my soul. (Pro.2:10)

- ◆ I find Wisdom and gain Understanding (Pro.3:13)
- ◆ The Lord by Wisdom founded the earth, by Understanding He established the heavens and by Knowledge, He broke open the depths of His revelations. I set my eyes always before Wisdom and Understanding and Knowledge and I keep their instructions and revelations always in my heart. (Pro.3:20-21)
- ◆ I get Wisdom and I get Understanding. I remember and seek after the Words of His Mouth. (Pro.4:5)
- ◆ Wisdom is the principal thing, there I get Wisdom and become a Principal in the affairs of Life. With all my getting, I add Understanding. (Pro.4:7)
- ◆ The Lord has taught me in the way of Wisdom and has led me in right paths (Pro.4:11)
- ◆ I pay attention to the Wisdom of the Heavenly Father and lend my ear to His understanding. (Pro.5:1)
- ◆ Wisdom, you are my Sister and Understanding you are my intimate friend. (Pro.5:1)
- ◆ I respond to the cry of Wisdom and answer the voice of Understanding. (Pro.8:1)
- ◆ I am fully merged with Wisdom and Prudence, and I find out the knowledge of witty inventions. (Pro.8:12)
- ◆ Lady Wisdom has built her house and hewn out her 7 pillars. I dwell in the house of Wisdom. (Pro.9:1)
- ◆ I fear the Lord and have the knowledge of the Holy One(Pro.9:10)
- ◆ I have Understanding and Wisdom is found on my lips. (Pro.10:13)
- ◆ I am righteous in Christ and my mouth brings forth Wisdom (Pro.10:31)

- ◆ I am full of Wisdom and I esteem my neighbor (Pro.11:2)
- ◆ I am commended according to the Wisdom of God in me. (Pro.12:8)
- ◆ I am well-advised and knowledge is easy to me because I understand. (Pro.14:6)
- ◆ Wisdom rests in my heart. (Pro 14:33)
- ◆ The words of my mouth are deep waters and the wellspring of Wisdom flows from the rivers of living water inside my belly. (Pro.18:4)
- ◆ I do not speak in the hearing
- ◆ The knowledge of Wisdom enters into my soul and my hope is not cut off. (Pro.24:14)
- ◆ I have learned Wisdom and I have the knowledge of the Holy One. (Pro.30:3)
- ◆ I set my heart to seek and search out by Wisdom all that is done under the heavens. (Eccle.1:13)
- ◆ I commune with my heart. My Heart understands great Wisdom and Knowledge (Eccle.1:16)
- ◆ By the mystery of Wisdom, I perceive and grasps the Wind. (Eccle.1:17)
- ◆ My Wisdom in Christ remains with me (Eccle.2:9)
- ◆ In Christ, Wisdom and Light causes me to excel in all facets of life (Eccle.2:13)
- ◆ My labour in Christ is with Wisdom, Knowledge and Skill and I leave a trans-generational heritage. (Eccle.2:21)
- ◆ In Christ I have Wisdom with an Inheritance. ( Eccle.7:11)
- ◆ The excellency of Knowledge is that Wisdom gives me infinite Life. (Eccle.7:12)
- ◆ Wisdom strengthens me more than all the rulers of the earth.

(Eccle.7:19)

- ◆ I apply my heart to know,to search and seek out Wisdom and the reason of things.To understand all the hidden secrets and mysteries of the entire created and uncreated Universes of God.(Eccle.7:25)
- ◆ I am Wise, I know the interpretation of things and Wisdom makes my face to shine and gives a divine glow to my countenance. (Eccle.8:1)
- ◆ I apply my heart to know Wisdom and to see the business that is done under and above the Heavens. (Eccle.8:16)
- ◆ By the blood of Jesus,my Wisdom is sanctified from every form of Spiritual death and the life of Jesus is a sweet scent. (Eccle.10:1)
- ◆ The Spirit of the LORD shall rest upon Him, The Spirit of wisdom and understanding, The Spirit of counsel and might, The Spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the LORD.I have quick understanding in the visions and revelations of the Lord and I have extra-sensory perception as all my 5 Spiritual senses are opened and energized and I judge with my Spiritual Eyes and decide matters with my Spiritual Ears. (Isa.11:2-3)
- ◆ Wisdom and Knowledge are the stability of my times and the strength of my salvation.The fear of the Lord is my treasure. (Isa.33:6)
- ◆ I glory in the Wisdom of Christ and in His Might and in His riches.(Jer.9:23)
- ◆ With the Wisdom and Understanding of God,I have gained riches for myself and gathered gold and silver into my treasures.(Eze.28:4)
- ◆ By His great Wisdom in trade,I have increased my riches and my heart is humbled by His mercy and grace (Eze.28:5)
- ◆ I am in Christ,the seal of perfection,full of Wisdom and perfect in Holiness.(Eze.28:12)
- ◆ My heart is humbled because of the Lord's Mercy;His blood

has sanctified my Wisdom.(Eze.28:17)

- ◆ In Christ,I have no blemish,but good-looking,gifted in all wisdom,possessioning knowledge and quick to understand.I have ability to serve in the Throne Room of the AOD and I am taught the language and literature of the AOD.(Dan.1:4)
- ◆ In Christ,God has given me Knowledge and skill in all literature and Wisdom.In addition,I have understanding in ALL visions and dreams.(Dan.1:17)
- ◆ In all matters of Wisdom and Understanding about which I am examined,I am found ten times better than all the wise men and occult men who are in the entire created realm of God. (Dan.1:20)
- ◆ With Counsel and Wisdom,I give an answer of peace to all who enquire of me.(Dan.2:14)
- ◆ In Christ, I am wise and have Understanding and God gives me more Wisdom and Knowledge (Dan.2:21)
- ◆ The Lord has given me Wisdom and Might and has made known to me mystic secrets that I asked of Him.(Dan.2:23)
- ◆ In me, is the Spirit of the Holy God, light and Understanding and Wisdom, like the Wisdom of the AOD are found in me (Dan.5:11)
- ◆ Kings and Queens have heard of me that the Spirit of God is in me and that light and Understanding and Excellent Wisdom are found in me (Dan.5:14)
- ◆ Wisdom has seen My Heavenly Name (Mic.6:9)
- ◆ Wisdom is justified by Her Children.I am a child of Wisdom and Wisdom is my Mother.(Matt.11:19)
- ◆ Christ is greater than Solomon and I am in Christ. Therefore, my Wisdom by far excels that given to Solomon because Christ has become My Wisdom.(Matt.12:42)
- ◆ I manifest Mighty Wisdom and Mighty Works. (Matt.13:54)
- ◆ Many who hear me are astonished and ask me where I get

these things and What Wisdom is this which is given to me such that Mighty works are performed by my hands. (Mar.6:2)

- ◆ The Archangel Gabriel releases upon me the Spirit and Power of Elijah so that I can turn the hearts of the fathers to the children and the disobedient to the Wisdom of the Just and to make ready a people prepared for the Lord (Lk.1:17)
- ◆ I grow and become strong in Spirit, filled with Wisdom and the Grace of God is upon me. (Lk.2:40)
- ◆ I increase in Wisdom and Stature and in favor with God and men. (Lk.2:52)
- ◆ I am a child of Wisdom. I manifest her genes and true Character. (Lk.7:35)
- ◆ The Lord has given me a mouth and Wisdom which all my adversaries will not be able to contradict or resist. (Lk.21:15)
- ◆ I am of good reputation, full of the Holy Spirit and Wisdom, and the Lord appoints me over His business. (Act 6:3)
- ◆ The Wisdom and the Spirit by which I speak is simply irresistible to my hearers. (Acts.6:10)
- ◆ The Lord delivers me out of all my troubles and gives me favor and wisdom in the presence of the kings of the earth. (Acts.7:10)
- ◆ I am learned in all the Wisdom of the Divine Science of the Logos and the Schools of Science and Music in the Glory Spheres of Light in Christ Jesus and I am mighty in words and deeds. (Acts.7:22)
- ◆ I have the Mind of Christ and access the depth of the riches both of the Wisdom and Knowledge of God. With the Mind of Christ, I search the judgements of God and find out His ways. (Rom.11:33)
- ◆ To I who am Called, Christ is the Power of God and the Wisdom of God. (1.Cor.1:24)
- ◆ Christ has become for me Wisdom from God (1 Cor.2:1)

- ◆ I speak Wisdom among those who are mature, the Wisdom of God not the Wisdom of this age nor of the rulers of this age (1 Co 2:6)
- ◆ I speak the Wisdom of God in a mystery, the hidden Wisdom which God ordained before the ages for my glory. (1 Co.2:7)
- ◆ I speak Wisdom which the Holy Spirit teaches (1 Co 2:13)
- ◆ The Holy Spirit gives me the Word of Wisdom and my Spirit grows in Wisdom (1 Cor 12:8)
- ◆ The God of my Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory grants me the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation in the knowledge of Him (Eph.1:17)
- ◆ I manifest the manifold Wisdom of God to the Principalities and Powers in the Heavenly places.(Eph.3:10)
- ◆ I am filled with the Knowledge of His written and spoken Words in all Wisdom and Spiritual Understanding (Col.1:9)
- ◆ I teach every man and woman the Word of God in all Wisdom, and I present them perfect in Christ Jesus (Col.1:28)
- ◆ In Christ, I access all the hidden treasures of Wisdom and Knowledge (Col.2:3)
- ◆ The Spoken and Written Word of Christ dwell in me richly in all Wisdom as I teach and admonish others in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs singing with grace in my hearts to the Lord.(Col.3:16)
- ◆ I walk in Wisdom towards them who are inside and outside, redeeming the time (Col.4:5) I am filled to the full by an infinite supply of God's Wisdom. (Jas 1:5)
- ◆ I am Wise and Understanding and Show by good conducts that my works are done in the meekness of Wisdom (Jas.3:13)
- ◆ I have the Wisdom that is from above which is superior to earthly Wisdom, intellectual Wisdom and demonic Wisdom (Jas.3:15)
- ◆ I have the Wisdom from above and it is first Pure, the

Peaceable, Gentle, Willing to yield, full of Mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without hypocrisy ( Jas.3:17)

- ◆ I write and speak according to the Wisdom of God given to me (2 Pet,3:15)
- ◆ I am fully merged with the Lamb and I receive Power and Riches and Wisdom and Strength and Honor and Glory and Blessing (Rev.5:12)
- ◆ I have Wisdom and I understand the number of the beast. (Rev.13:18)

## SPIRIT OF REVELATION

- ◆ I am serving the Lord under the direction of the Voice that cries at Midnight and the Word of the Lord is infinite supply and I receive exceedingly great revelations and downloads (1 Sam 3:1)
- ◆ I exercise restraint by the abundance of revelations and downloads. (Pro.29:18)
- ◆ I am a Light to bring Revelations to the Gentiles and Glory to God's people (Lk.2:32)
- ◆ I am established according to the revelation of the mystery kept secret since the World began (Rom.16:25)
- ◆ I receive the Revelation of Our Lord Jesus Christ and come short in no gifts of the Spirit (1 Co 1:7)
- ◆ I speak with tongues and speak by revelation, by knowledge, by prophesying and by teaching. (1 Cor 14:6)
- ◆ I receive downloads through the Revelation of Jesus Christ (Gal.1:12) I go up by revelation (Gal.2:2)
- ◆ By revelation, the Lord has made known to me the Mystic Secret of Christ in me, the hope of Glory. (Eph.3:3)
- ◆ The genuineness of my faith is found to praise, honor and glory at the Revelation of Jesus Christ (1 Pet 1:7)
- ◆ I gird up the loins of my mind and rest my hope fully upon the grace that is to be brought to you at the Revelation of Jesus Christ (1 Pet 1:13)
- ◆ The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave Him to show His servants; things which must shortly take place. And He sent and signified it by His angel to His servant Lovis, (Rev 1:1)



## MEDITATION ON THE 7 SPIRITS OF GOD

### *Sunday: Spirit of Peace & Adoption:*

Spirit of Peace

Spirit of Adoption

Angel of Ephesus

He who holds the seven stars in His right hand and walks in the midst of the seven golden lampstands: My first love and the first works.

The tree of life, which is in the midst of the Paradise of God.

The Spirit of Knowledge

The East Wind

The Glory of Creation

The New Heavens & The New Earth & Old universe & the Old Testament

Archangel Michael who presides over human virtues and the nations

JamiaJac EL

The Glory of the OX

Victorious Peace

Fruit of Love

Lamb of God

Power of the Blood

Brazen Altar

Light & Darkness

### *Monday: Spirit of Love & Truth:*

Spirit of Love

Spirit of Truth

Angel of Smyrna

The First and the Last, He who was dead, and came back to life.

Boldness and faithfulness unto death

Power over the second death.

The Spirit of the Fear of the Lord

The East Wind

The Glory of Creation

The New Heavens & The New Earth & Old universe & the Old

Testament Archangel Michael who presides over human virtues and

the nations JamiaJac EL  
The Glory of the OX  
Victorious Peace  
Fruit of Joy  
Jesus the Word  
Power of the Word  
Laver  
Creation of the firmaments

*Tuesday: Spirit of Glory & Joy*

Spirit of Glory  
Spirit of Joy  
Angel of Pergamos  
He who has the sharp two-edged sword:  
Purity from mammon, Purity from immorality and Honor of the  
ministries of God.  
The hidden manna and the white stone with the new name written  
which no one knows The Spirit of Might  
  
The West Wind  
The Glory of the Holy Spirit  
The Fullness of the Holy Spirit & The creation of Angels & Things  
unseen Archangel Phanuel in charge of holiness, signs & wonders  
OthoJac EL  
The Glory of the Lion  
Glorious Dominion  
Fruit of Long suffering, gentleness & goodness  
Jesus the King of kings and the Lord of Lords  
Power of the name of Jesus.  
Table of Shewbread  
Lights in the Firmaments

*Wednesday: Spirit of Power & Faith:*

Spirit of Power  
Spirit of Faith  
Angel of Thyatira  
The Son of God, who has eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet like fine  
brass: Sexual Purity in Spirit, Soul & Body, Purity from the doctrines of

devils.

The Garments of Righteousness and the Book of Life. The Spirit of  
Might

The West Wind

The Glory of the Holy Spirit

The Fullness of the Holy Spirit & The creation of Angels & Things  
unseen Archangel Phanuel in charge of holiness, signs & wonders  
OthoJac EL

The Glory of the Lion

Glorious Dominion

Fruit of Long suffering, gentleness & goodness Jesus the King of kings  
and the Lord of Lords Power of the name of Jesus.

Table of Shewbread

Lights in the Firmaments

### *Thursday: Spirit of Life and Light*

Spirit of Life

Spirit of Light

Angel of Sardis

He who has the seven Spirits of God and the seven stars. Purity of my  
garments and the armor of light.

The Power over the nations, the rod of iron and the morning star. The  
Spirit of Understanding

The South Wind

The Glory of Jesus Christ

The Fullness of Christ & Christ ruling in the universe& Christ ruling  
on earth & things to come/New Testament Archangel Raphael in  
charge of the spirits of men and their development.

TumiaJac EL

The Glory of the Man

Abundant Prosperity Fruit of faithfulness Jesus the High Priest Power  
of Praise & Prayer Incense altar

Creation of Birds & Sea creatures

Friday: Spirit of Wisdom & Revelation:

Spirit of Wisdom

Spirit of Revelation

Angel of Philadelphia

He who is holy, He who is true, He who has the key of David, He who opens and no one shuts, and shuts and no one opens

Divine strength to keep and obey the Word.

The crown of life and the pillar in the temple of God, the New Jerusalem.

The Spirit of Wisdom

The South Wind

The Glory of Jesus Christ

The Fullness of Christ & Christ ruling in the universe & Christ ruling on earth & things to come / New Testament Archangel Raphael in charge of the spirits of men and their development.

Tumia Jac EL

The Glory of the Man Abundant Prosperity

Fruit of Meekness

Jesus the High Priest Power of Praise & Prayer Incense Altar

Creation of Animals & Man

*Saturday: Spirit of Mercy & Grace:*

Spirit of Mercy

Spirit of Grace

Angel of Laodicea

The Amen, the Faithful and True Witness, the Beginning of the creation of God: Eye Salve That I may see and Open ears that I may hear what the Spirit says. The throne of the Lamb and the Ancient of Days.

The Spirit of the Lord

The North Wind

The Glory of Father God  
The fullness of the Heavenly Father  
Archangel Gabriel who releases the Spirit of Elijah and the books of the  
Future. UriaJac EL

The Glory of the Eagle Resurrection Life  
Fruit of Temperance  
Jesus the Fullness of God Power of the Presence of God Mercy Seat  
Sabbath

## CHAPTER FOUR

### *Meditations on the Name of Jesus*

## OPENING REMARK

The man who said: "*All authority has been given to me in heaven and earth.*" Has bestowed His church with that same authority. Whether we believe it or not, the church of Jesus Christ is as authorised to exercise all the available power of the throne of God as Jesus is. He is the vine we are the branches (John 15:1), we share in the same life and authority.

Sadly, for the most part of its existence, the body of Christ has had a tough time appropriating this truth. It seems too much to believe such a possibility. We have walked through life as though God has lied to us, we are so disjointed to our Head in the exercise of this authority, that it makes the world assume we're not His body. We are the body of Christ, we are the part of Jesus the world can see and it should feel His presence, power and compassion through us.

Fortunately He has provided a way for his to display his physical presence in the earth today. He has brought us to His bosom and bestowed on us His own Name, to live and function by it to the glory of God (Ephesians 5). Not only have we been named by the Name of Jesus (Ephesians 3:14), we are authorised to use that Name in prayer, against devils & all the circumstances of life.

When we get ahold of this truth with our spirits, we will shake the Nations for the glory of God. We will bring Satan and his associates to their knees and never will we be at the mercy of the adversities of life again. We will live above, we will be above all. For this reason I have compiled a meditation chapter on the Name of Jesus, that the reader may strengthen their faith in the Name of Jesus and their spirits fully convinced that the Name belongs to them today. May you find these meditations edifying & nourishing to your spirit, coming into the fullness of understanding regarding your rights in Christ.

Isaiah 9:6-7 (NKJV Strong's)

6 For unto us a Child is born,  
Unto us a Son is given;  
And the government will be upon His shoulder. And His name will be called Wonderful, Counselor, Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace.

7 Of the increase of His government and peace There will be no end,  
Upon the throne of David and over His kingdom,  
To order it and establish it with judgment and justice  
From that time forward, even forever.  
The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. With Love in Christ



**Matthew 1:21-25 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 And she will bring forth a Son, and you shall call His name Jesus, for He will save His people from their sins."22 So all this was done that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the Lord through the prophet, saying: 23 "Behold, the virgin shall be with child, and bear a Son, and they shall call His name Immanuel," which is translated, "God with us."24 Then Joseph, being aroused from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord commanded him and took to him his wife, 25 and did not know her till she had brought forth her firstborn Son. And he called His name Jesus.

**Matthew 10:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 And you will be hated by all for My name's sake. But he who endures to the end will be saved.

**Matthew 12:17-21 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Isaiah the prophet, saying: 18 "Behold! My Servant whom I have chosen,

My Beloved in whom My soul is well pleased!  
I will put My Spirit upon Him,

And He will declare justice to the Gentiles. 19 He will not quarrel nor cry out,  
Nor will anyone hear His voice in the streets. 20 A bruised reed He will not break,

And smoking flax He will not quench, Till He sends forth justice to victory;

21 And in His name Gentiles will trust."

**Matthew 18:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Whoever receives one little child like this in My name receives Me.

**Matthew 18:18-20 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 "Assuredly, I say to you, whatever you bind on earth will be bound in heaven, and whatever you loose on earth will be loosed in heaven.19 "Again I say to you that if two of you agree on earth concerning anything that they ask, it will be done for them by My Father in heaven. 20 For where two or three are gathered together in My name, I am there in the midst of them."

**Matthew 19:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 And everyone who has left houses or brothers or sisters or father or mother or wife or children or lands, for My name's sake, shall receive a hundredfold, and inherit eternal life.

**Matthew 28:18-20 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, "All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth. 19 Go therefore and make disciples of all the nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, 20 teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age." Amen.

**Mark 9:38-41 (NKJV Strong's)**

38 Now John answered Him, saying, "Teacher, we saw someone who does not follow us casting out demons in Your name, and we forbade him because he does not follow us." 39 But Jesus said, "Do not forbid him, for no one who works a miracle in My name can soon afterward speak evil of Me. 40 For he who is not against us is on our side. 41 For whoever gives you a cup of water to drink in My name, because you belong to Christ, assuredly, I say to you, he will by no means lose his reward.

**Mark 16:17-18 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 And these signs will follow those who believe: In My name they will cast out demons; they will speak with new tongues; 18 they will take up serpents; and if they drink anything deadly, it will by no means hurt them; they will lay hands on the sick, and they will recover."

**Luke 10:17-20 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Then the seventy returned with joy, saying, "Lord, even the demons are subject to us in Your name." 18 And He said to them, "I saw Satan fall like lightning from heaven. 19 Behold, I give you the authority to trample on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy, and nothing shall by any means hurt you. 20 Nevertheless do not rejoice in

this, that the spirits are subject to you, but rather rejoice because your names are written in heaven.”

**Luke 24:46-49 (NKJV Strong's)**

46 Then He said to them, “Thus it is written, and thus it was necessary for the Christ to suffer and to rise from the dead the third day, 47 and that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in His name to all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. 48 And you are witnesses of these things. 49 Behold, I send the Promise of My Father upon you; but tarry in the city of Jerusalem until you are endued with power from on high.”

**John 1:12-13 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 But as many as received Him, to them He gave the right to become children of God, to those who believe in His name: 13 who were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God.

**John 2:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 Now when He was in Jerusalem at the Passover, during the feast, many believed in His name when they saw the signs which He did.

**John 3:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 “He who believes in Him is not condemned; but he who does not believe is condemned already, because he has not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God

**John 14:13-14 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 And whatever you ask in My name, that I will do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. 14 If you ask anything in My name, I will do it

**John 14:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 But the Helper, the Holy Spirit, whom the Father will send in My name, He will teach you all things, and bring to your remembrance all things that I said to you.

**John 15:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 You did not choose Me, but I chose you and appointed you that you should go and bear fruit, and that your fruit should remain, that whatever you ask

the Father in My name He may give you.

**John 15:20-21 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 Remember the word that I said to you, 'A servant is not greater than his master.' If they persecuted Me, they will also persecute you. If they kept My word, they will keep yours also. 21 But all these things they will do to you for My name's sake, because they do not know Him who sent Me.

**John 16:23-24 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 "And in that day you will ask Me nothing. Most assuredly, I say to you, whatever you ask the Father in My name He will give you. 24 Until now you have asked nothing in My name. Ask, and you will receive, that your joy may be full.

**John 16:26-28 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 In that day you will ask in My name, and I do not say to you that I shall pray the Father for you; 27 for the Father Himself loves you, because you have loved Me, and have believed that I came forth from God. 28 I came forth from the Father and have come into the world. Again, I leave the world and go to the Father."

**John 17:6-7 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 "I have manifested Your name to the men whom You have given Me out of the world. They were Yours, You gave them to Me, and they have kept Your word. 7 Now they have known that all things which You have given Me are from You.

**John 17:11-12 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Now I am no longer in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to You. Holy Father, keep through Your name those whom You have given Me, that they may be one as We are. 12 While I was with them in the world, I kept them in Your name. Those whom You gave Me I have kept; and none of them is lost except the son of perdition, that the Scripture might be fulfilled.

**John 20:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 but these are written that you may believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God, and that believing

you may have life in His name.

## THE ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

### **Acts 2:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 And it shall come to pass  
That whoever calls on the name of the Lord Shall be  
saved.'

### **Acts 2:38 (NKJV Strong's)**

38 Then Peter said to them, "Repent, and let every  
one of you be baptized in the name of Jesus Christ for  
the remission of sins; and you shall receive the gift of  
the Holy Spirit.

### **Acts 3:6-9 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Then Peter said, "Silver and gold I do not have,  
but what I do have I give you: In the name of Jesus  
Christ of Nazareth, rise up and walk." 7 And he took  
him by the right hand and lifted him up, and  
immediately his feet and ankle bones received  
strength. 8 So he, leaping up, stood and walked and  
entered the temple with them —walking, leaping,  
and praising God. 9 And all the people saw him  
walking and praising God.

### **Acts 3:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 And His name, through faith in His name, has  
made this man strong, whom you see and know. Yes,  
the faith which comes through Him has given him  
this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

### **Acts 4:7-18 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they  
asked, "By what power or by what name have you  
done this?"

8 Then Peter, filled with the Holy Spirit, said to  
them, "Rulers of the people and elders of Israel: 9 If  
we this day are judged for a good deed done to a  
helpless man, by what means he has been made well,  
10 let it be known to you all, and to all the people of  
Israel, that by the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth,  
whom you crucified, whom God raised from the  
dead, by Him this man stands here before you whole.

11 This is the 'stone which was rejected by you builders, which has become the chief cornerstone.' 12 Nor is there salvation in any other, for there is no other name under heaven given among men by which we must be saved."

13 Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were uneducated and untrained men, they marveled. And they realized that they had been with Jesus. 14 And seeing the man who had been healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it. 15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves, 16 saying, "What shall we do to these men? For, indeed, that a notable miracle has been done through them is evident to all who dwell in Jerusalem, and we cannot deny it. 17 But so that it spreads no further among the people, let us severely threaten them, that from now on they speak to no man in this name." 18 So they called them and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus.

**Acts 4:29-30 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 Now, Lord, look on their threats, and grant to Your servants that with all boldness they may speak Your word, 30 by stretching out Your hand to heal, and that signs and wonders may be done through the name of Your holy Servant Jesus."

**Acts 5:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 saying, "Did we not strictly command you not to teach in this name? And look, you have filled Jerusalem with your doctrine, and intend to bring this Man's blood on us!"

**Acts 5:40-42 (NKJV Strong's)**

40 And they agreed with him, and when they had called for the apostles and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. 41 So they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for His name. 42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they did

not cease teaching and preaching Jesus as the Christ.

**Acts 8:12-13 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 But when they believed Philip as he preached the things concerning the kingdom of God and the name of Jesus Christ, both men and women were baptized. 13 Then Simon himself also believed; and when he was baptized he continued with Philip, and was amazed, seeing the miracles and signs which were done.

**Acts 9:14-16 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 And here he has authority from the chief priests to bind all who call on Your name."15 But the Lord said to him, "Go, for he is a chosen vessel of Mine to bear My name before Gentiles, kings, and the children of Israel. 16 For I will show him how many things he must suffer for My name's sake."

**Acts 9:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 Then all who heard were amazed, and said, "Is this not he who destroyed those who called on this name in Jerusalem, and has come here for that purpose, so that he might bring them bound to the chief priests?"

**Acts 9:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 But Barnabas took him and brought him to the apostles. And he declared to them how he had seen the Lord on the road, and that He had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Damascus in the name of Jesus.

**Acts 9:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 And he spoke boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus and disputed against the Hellenists, but they attempted to kill him.

**Acts 10:43 (NKJV Strong's)**

43 To Him all the prophets witness that, through His name, whoever believes in Him will receive remission of sins."

**Acts 10:48 (NKJV Strong's)**

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then they asked him to stay a few days.



**Acts 15:25-26 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 it seemed good to us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men to you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul, 26 men who have risked their lives for the name of our Lord Jesus Christ.

**Acts 16:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 And this she did for many days. But Paul, greatly annoyed, turned and said to the spirit, "I command you in the name of Jesus Christ to come out of her." And he came out that very hour.

**Acts 19:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.

## THE EPISTLES

### **Romans 1:3-5 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 concerning His Son Jesus Christ our Lord, who was born of the seed of David according to the flesh, 4 and declared to be the Son of God with power according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead. 5 Through Him we have received grace and apostleship for obedience to the faith among all nations for His name,

### **Romans 10:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 For "whoever calls on the name of the Lord shall be saved."

### **1 Corinthians 1:2-3 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 To the church of God which is at Corinth, to those who are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all who in every place call on the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:3 Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

### **1 Corinthians 1:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Now I plead with you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that you all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you, but that you be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

### **1 Corinthians 6:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 And such were some of you. But you were washed, but you were sanctified, but

you were justified in the name of the Lord Jesus and by the Spirit of our God.

### **Ephesians 1:19-23 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power 20 which He worked in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, 21 far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in

this age but also in that which is to come.

22 And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the church, 23 which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all.

**Ephesians 3:14-15 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 For this reason I bow my knees to the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, 15 from whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

**Ephesians 5:20-21 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 giving thanks always for all things to God the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, 21 submitting to one another in the fear of God.

**Philippians 2:5-11 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Let this mind be in you which was also in Christ Jesus, 6 who, being in the form of God, did not consider it robbery to be equal with God, 7 but made Himself of no reputation, taking the form of a bondservant, and coming in the likeness of men. 8 And being found in appearance as a man, He humbled Himself and became obedient to the point of death, even the death of the cross. 9 Therefore God also has highly exalted Him and given Him the name which is above every name, 10 that at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of those in heaven, and of those on earth, and of those under the earth, 11 and that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

**Colossians 3:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 And whatever you do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God the Father through Him.

**2 Thessalonians 1:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 that the name of our Lord Jesus Christ may be glorified in you, and you in Him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jesus Christ.

**2 Timothy 2:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 Nevertheless the solid foundation of God stands, having this seal: "The Lord knows those who are His," and, "Let everyone who names the name of

Christ depart from iniquity.”

**Hebrews 1:3-4 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 who being the brightness of His glory and the express image of His person, and upholding all things by the word of His power, when He had by Himself purged our sins, sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high, 4 having become so much better than the angels, as He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

**Hebrews 6:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 For God is not unjust to forget your work and labor of love which you have shown toward His name, in that you have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

**Hebrews 13:15-16 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Therefore by Him let us continually offer the sacrifice of praise to God, that is, the fruit of our lips, giving thanks to His name. 16 But do not forget to do good and to share, for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

**James 5:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Is anyone among you sick? Let him call for the elders of the church, and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord.

**1 Peter 4:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 If you are reproached for the name of Christ, blessed are you, for the Spirit of glory and of God rests upon you. On their part He is blasphemed, but on your part He is glorified.

**1 John 2:12-13 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 I write to you, little children,

**1 John 3:22-23 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 And whatever we ask we receive from Him, because we keep His commandments and do those things that are pleasing in His sight. 23 And this is His commandment: that we should believe on the name of His Son Jesus Christ and love one another, as He gave us commandment. Because your sins are forgiven you for His name's sake. 13 I write to you, fathers,

**1 John 5:12-13 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 He who has the Son has life; he who does not have the Son of God does not have life. 13 These things I have written to you who believe in the name of the Son of God, that you may know that you have eternal life, and that you may continue to believe in the name of the Son of God.

**Revelation 19:12-16 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns. He had a name written that no one knew except Himself. 13 He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God. 14 And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on white horses. 15 Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword, that with it He should strike the nations. And He Himself will rule them with a rod of iron. He Himself treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written: KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS.

**Revelation 22:3-4 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 And there shall be no more curse, but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it, and His servants shall serve Him. 4 They shall see His face, and His name shall be on their foreheads.

## CHAPTER FIVE

### *Meditations on Peace, Love & Glory*

## OPENING REMARK

These meditations on the Three Heavens, namely [1st Heaven- Peace, 2<sup>nd</sup> Heaven- Love, 3<sup>rd</sup> Heaven Glory], are compiled with the intentions of internalising the scriptures that are linked to these Heavens into the spirit man. These are the three anointing's that are essential for the Body of the Christ to walk in and perfect before the coming of the Lord. Thus meditation upon these three virtues would help the spirit man to flow with the Spirit of Peace, the Spirit of Love and the Spirit of Glory. These are the three of the seven Angels of the seven churches in Revelations, representing the Seven Spirits of God, Seven Heavens and Sevenfold Anointing's, that would bring the body of Christ into the fullness of God and into its perfect glorious state.

The reason for compiling meditations for the three anointing's and not the complete seven heavens, is that at this present moment the church in heaven are only in the third heaven and will only come into the seventh heaven when the glorious church moves into her fullness culminating to the rapture. Therefore for the moment I perceive it to be imperative that we master moving into, dwelling and perfecting our walk in these three Heavens through meditation and in practical ways before transcending into the higher heavens.

May the God of all peace, love and glory fill us with the fullness of these anointing's, that we may walk in the fullness of the third heaven. Enjoined in fellowship with the saints already living in those realms. May the Angels and Spirits of Peace Love and Glory merge with our spirit, soul and body. To the glory of the Father, Son and the Holy Spirit. Amen.

## PEACE

The word used for peace in the OT is 'Shalom', which basically means completeness or soundness of Mind and Spirit. In the NT the word used for Peace is 'Eirene', which results from God's forgiveness.

- ◆ I am at peace with all men, therefore I dwell in the land and trade in it. For the land is large enough for me and my family. (Gen 34:21)
- ◆ The Lord gives me peace in the Land and I lie down and nothing makes me afraid. He also rids the Land of evil powers and influences and the sword will not go through my land. (Lev 26:6)
- ◆ The Lord lifts up his countenance upon me and gives me peace. (Num 6:26)
- ◆ I have a covenant with the Lord and creation is at peace with me. And I know that my house is in peace. (Job 5:23-24)
- ◆ I am acquainted with Elshaddai and I am at peace. Therefore good to me. (Job 22:21)
- ◆ I both lie down in peace and sleep; for God alone make me dwell in safety. (Ps 4:8)
- ◆ I depart from evil and do well. I seek peace and pursue it. (Ps 38:14)
- ◆ I will hear what the Lord God will speak, for He will speak peace to me and His saints, I will not turn back to folly. (Ps 85:6)
- ◆ Great peace have I who love the word and nothing causes me to stumble. (Ps 119:165)
- ◆ I do not dwell with those that hate peace, because I am for peace. (Ps 120:7)



- ◆ I pray for the Peace of Jerusalem: may they prosper those who love you. Peace within my walls, prosperity within my palaces. Peace is within me. (Ps 122:6) Peace be upon Israel. (Ps 125:5)
- ◆ My ways please the Lord, He makes even my enemies to be at peace with me. (Prov 16:7)
- ◆ The Lord Jesus is my Prince of Peace. (Isa 9:6)
- ◆ The Lord keeps me in perfect peace, for my mind is stayed on Him and I trust Him. (Isa 26:3)
- ◆ I take ahold of the Lords strength that I may make peace with him and I make peace with Him. (Isa 27:5)
- ◆ I heed the commands of the Lord and my peace is like a river. (Isa 48:18)
- ◆ I have known the way of peace and there is justice in my paths. (Isa 59:8)
- ◆ Instead of bronze the Lord brought gold, instead of iron silver, instead of wood bronze and instead of stones iron. He has made Peace my officers and righteousness my magistrates. (Isa 60:17)
- ◆ The Lord has extended peace to me like a river, and the glory of the gentiles like a flowing stream. (Isa 66:12)
- ◆ The Lord has given me assured peace in my place. (Jer 14:13)
- ◆ I seek the peace of the city, I pray for it; for in its peace I will have peace. (Jer 29:7)
- ◆ The thoughts of God toward me are thoughts of peace and not of evil, to give me a future and a hope. (Jer 29:11)
- ◆ Peace is multiplied unto me. (Dan 4:1)
- ◆ I love truth and peace. (Zech 8:19)
- ◆ I blessed because I am a peacemaker and I am called the son of God. (Matt 5:9) My peace comes upon every household I enter,

for it is worthy. (Matt 10:13)

- ◆ I have salt in myself and I have peace with one another. (Mark 9:50)
- ◆ Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, goodwill toward men. (Luke 2:14)
- ◆ I depart in peace according to the word of the Lord. (Luke 2:29)  
I know in this day, the things that make for my peace. And they are not hidden from my eyes. (Luke 19:42)
- ◆ Peace the Lord Jesus has left with, His peace he gave me, not as the world gives it does he give it. Therefore I let not my heart be troubled. (John 14:27)
- ◆ These things the Lord has spoken, that in Him I have peace. Even though in the world I may have tribulations; I am of good cheer for he has overcome the world. (John 16:33)
- ◆ Grace to me and peace from my Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. (Rom 1:7)
- ◆ Therefore being justified by faith, I have peace with God through my Lord Jesus Christ. (Rom 5:1)
- ◆ I am spiritually minded. Thus I have life and peace. (Rom 8:6)  
As much as depends on me, I live peaceably with all men. (Rom 12:18)
- ◆ The kingdom of God is not eat and drink, but righteousness and peace and joy in the Holy Spirit. (Rom 14:17)
- ◆ God has called me to peace. (1Cor 7:15)
- ◆ I become complete, of one mind, I live in peace and the God of love and peace is with me. (2Cor 13:11)
- ◆ But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, kindness, goodness, faithfulness, gentleness, self-control. Against such there is no law. (Gal 5:22)
- ◆ For He Himself is my peace, who has broken the down the middle of separation, having abolished in flesh the enmity,

that is the law of commandments contained in ordinances, so as to create in Himself one new man, thus making peace. (Eph 2:15)

- ◆ And the peace of God which surpasses all understanding shall guard my heart and mind through Christ Jesus. (Phil 4:7)
- ◆ And by Him to reconcile all things to himself, by Him, whether things in heaven or things in earth, having made peace through the blood of the cross. (Col 1:20)
- ◆ I let the peace of God rule in my heart, to which also I was called in one body; and I am thankful. (Col 3:15)
- ◆ I flee from youthful lusts; but I pursue righteousness, faith, love and peace with all those who call on the name of the Lord. (2Tim 2:22)
- ◆ I pursue peace with everyone, and holiness without which no one will see the Lord. (Heb 12:14)
- ◆ Now the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace by me who make peace. (Jas 3:18)
- ◆ Grace and peace be multiplied unto me through the knowledge of God and Jesus Christ my Lord. (2Pet 1:2)
- ◆ I am diligent to be found by Him in peace, without spot and blameless. (2Pet 3:14)

## LOVE

- ◆ God shows mercy to those who love Him and keep His commandments, God show mercy to me for I love Him and keep His commandments. (Ex. 20:6)
- ◆ God loves me and chooses me; and He brings me out of the world with His presence and with His mighty power. (Deut. 4:37)
- ◆ I love the Lord my God with all my heart, with all my soul and with all my might. I keep his word and His commandments in my heart. (Deut. 6:5, 6)
- ◆ The Lord my God circumcises my heart and the heart of my children to love Him with all our hearts and all our souls that we may live. (Deut. 30:6)
- ◆ I love the Lord my God and walk in His ways and keep His commandments, His statutes and His judgments and I live and multiply; and the Lord my God blesses me in the land, which I go to possess. (Deut. 30:16)
- ◆ I love the Lord my God and I obey his voice, and I cling to Him for He is
- ◆ my life and the length of my days. (Deut. 30:20)
- ◆ I love the Lord; I am in His hand; I sit at His feet and receive His words. (Deut. 33:3)
- ◆ I take diligent heed to myself that I love the Lord my God. (Jos. 23:11)
- ◆ I love the Lord and am like the sun when it comes out in full strength. (Judg. 5: 31)
- ◆ I love the Lord and observe His commandments and He keeps His covenant and mercy with me. (Neh. 1:5)
- ◆ I love God's name and am joyful in Him. (Ps. 5:11)
- ◆ The Lord is righteous and He loves righteousness. I am

righteous in Christ and the Lord loves me. (Ps. 11:7; 2 Cor. 5:21)

- ◆ I love the habitation of God's house and the place where His glory dwells. (Ps. 26:8)
- ◆ I will love the Lord who is my strength. (Ps. 18:1)
- ◆ I love the Lord for He preserves the faithful. (Ps. 31:23)
- ◆ The Lord loves righteousness and justice. The earth is full of the goodness of the Lord. I love righteousness and justice. (Ps. 33:5)
- ◆ I love the Lord's salvation and say continually, 'The Lord be magnified'. (Ps. 40:16; 70:4)
- ◆ I love the Lord and hate evil. (Ps. 97:10)
- ◆ I delight myself in God's commandments, which I love. My hands do I lift up to God's commandments, which I love. I will meditate on His statutes. (Ps. 119:47, 48)
- ◆ I love God's law and it is my meditation all the day. (Ps. 119:97)
- ◆ I love God's law and hate the double-minded. (Ps. 119:113)
- ◆ I love God's commandments more than gold, yes, than fine gold. (Ps. 119:127)
- ◆ I love God's name and God looks upon me and is merciful to me. (Ps. 119:132)
- ◆ God's word is very pure therefore I love His word. (Ps. 119:140)
- ◆ God considers how I love His precepts and He revives me according to His loving kindness. (Ps. 119:159)
- ◆ I love God's law and I hate and abhor lying.
- ◆ I love God's law and I hate and abhor lying. (Ps. 119:163)

- ◆ I love God's law and have great peace and nothing can cause me to stumble. (Ps. 119:165)
- ◆ My soul keeps God's testimonies and I love them exceedingly. (Ps. 119:167)
- ◆ I am precious in God's sight and He loves me and honours me. (Isa. 43:4)
- ◆ I love my enemies, bless those who curse me, do well to those who hate me and pray for those who spitefully use me and persecute me. (Matt. 5:44)
- ◆ I love the Lord my God with all my heart, with all my soul and with my entire mind. I love my neighbour as myself. (Matt. 22:37, 39)
- ◆ God is my Father and I love the Lord Jesus Christ. (Jn. 8:42)
- ◆ A new commandment Jesus gives me that I love one another as He has loved me. (Jn. 13:34)
- ◆ I love Jesus and keep His commandments. (Jn. 14:15)
- ◆ I have the commandments of Jesus and I keep them for I love Him. I love Jesus and am loved by the Father.
- ◆ Jesus loves me and manifests Himself to me. (Jn. 14:21)
- ◆ I love Jesus and keep His word and my Father loves me; and Jesus and my Father come to me and make their home with me. (Jn. 14:23)
- ◆ As the Father loved Jesus, so has Jesus loved me and I abide in His love, this is Jesus' commandment that I love one another as He has loved me. (Jn. 15: 9, 12)
- ◆ God loves me as He has loved Jesus. God loves Jesus before the foundation of the world. God loves me before the foundation of the world. The love by which the Father has loved Jesus with is in me and Jesus is in me. (Jn. 17:23-26)
- ◆ I love God and all things work together for good for I am

called according to His purpose. (Rom. 8:28)

- ◆ Nothing in heaven, earth or hell can separate me from the love of God. (Rom. 8:35, 38, 39)
- ◆ I am more than a conqueror through God who loves me. (Rom. 8:37)
- ◆ I owe no man anything except to love one another for when I love one another I fulfil the law. (Rom. 13:8)
- ◆ Eyes have not seen, nor ear heard, nor have entered into the heart of man the things which God has prepared for me who love Him. (1 Cor. 2:9)
- ◆ I have the love of God and I suffer long and I am kind. I have the love of God and I do not envy. I have the love of God and do not parade myself nor am I puffed up. I do not behave rudely nor do I seek my own. I am not provoked at all and I think no evil. I do not rejoice in iniquity but rejoice in the truth. I bear all things, believe all things, hope all things and endure all things. I have the love of God and I never fail. (1 Cor. 13:4-8)
- ◆ I gladly spend myself and am spent for souls for I abundantly love with the love of Jesus Christ. (2 Cor. 12:15)
- ◆ The life, which I now live, I live by the faith of the Son of God who loves me and gave Himself for me. (Gal. 2:20)
- ◆ God has chosen me in Christ before the foundation of the world, that I should be holy and without blame before Him in love. (Eph. 1:4)
- ◆ Because of His great love with which He loved me, God, who is rich in mercy, has raised me up together, and made me sit together in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus that in the ages to come He might show the exceeding riches of His grace in His kindness toward me in Christ Jesus. (Eph. 2:4-7)
- ◆ I walk in love as Christ also has loved me and given Himself for me an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling

aroma. (Eph. 5:2)

- ◆ Grace is with me for I love my Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. (Eph. 6:24)
- ◆ I am taught by God to love one another (1 Th. 4:9)
- ◆ My Lord Jesus Christ and God my Father, who has loved me and given me everlasting consolation and good hope by grace, comforts my heart and establishes me in every good word and work. (2 Th. 2:16, 17)
- ◆ I love the appearing of the Lord Jesus Christ and there is laid up for me the crown of righteousness. (2 Tim. 4:8)
- ◆ I have loved righteousness and hated lawlessness; therefore God, my God, has anointed me with the oil of gladness. (Heb. 1:9)
- ◆ I love the Lord and endure temptations and overcome them and receive the crown of life. (James 1:12)
- ◆ I love God and He has chosen me to be rich in faith and an heir of the kingdom. (James 2:5)
- ◆ I fulfil the royal law according to Scripture for I love my neighbour as myself. (James 2:8)
- ◆ I love Jesus and rejoice with joy inexpressible and full of glory. (1 Pet. 1:8)
- ◆ I have purified my soul in obeying the truth through the spirit in sincere love of the brethren. I love one another fervently with a pure heart (1 Pet. 1:22)
- ◆ I love my Christian brethren and I abide in the light and there is no cause of stumbling in me. (1 Jn. 2:10)
- ◆ I do not love the world or the things that are in the world because the love of the Father is in me. (1 Jn. 2:15)
- ◆ I know that I have passed from death to life because I love the brethren. (1 Jn. 3:14)
- ◆ I do not love in word or tongue only but I also love in deed



and in truth.(1 Jn. 3:18)

- ◆ God's commandment to me is that I believe in the name of His Son Jesus Christ and love one another. (1 Jn. 3:23)
- ◆ I love one another for love is of God. I love because I am born of God and I know God for God is love. (1 Jn. 4:7, 8)
- ◆ God abides in me and I love one another and His love is perfected in me. I have known and believed the love that
- ◆ God has for me. God is love and I abide in Him because I abide in love and God abides in me. (1 Jn. 4:12, 16)
- ◆ My love has been perfected and I have boldness in the Day of Judgment; because as He is so am I in the world. (1 Jn. 4:17)
- ◆ I have no fear in love because perfect love casts out fear. I love Him because He first loved me. (1 Jn. 4:18, 19)
- ◆ I love Jesus and those who are begotten of Him. By this I know that I love the children of God, when I love God and keep His commandments.(1 Jn. 5:1, 2)
- ◆ God makes Satan and all his cohorts to bow down before my feet and to know that God has loved me. (Rev. 3:9)

## GLORY

- ◆ In the morning I shall see the glory of the Lord; and I do not murmur against the Lord. (Exo 16:7)
- ◆ I beseech the Lord; and he shows me His glory. (Exo 33:18)
- ◆ As the Lord lives, the earth shall be filled with the glory of the Lord. (Num 14:21)
- ◆ The journey that I take in the Lord is for my glory. (Judg 4:9)
- ◆ The glory of the Lord will never depart from the Body of Christ. (1Sa 4:21)
- ◆ It comes to pass that I, the priest, comes out of the holy place, and the cloud fills the house of the Lord. Such that I cannot stand to minister because of the cloud. For the glory of the Lord fills the house. (1Ki 8:11)
- ◆ I glory in His holy name: and I let my heart rejoice, for I seek the Lord and seek the Lord and strength continually. Yours, OH Lord, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is yours; yours is the kingdom, OH LORD, and you are exalted as head above all. Both riches and honor come from you. You reign over all; and in your hand is power and might; and in your hand is to make great, and to give strength unto all. (1Chro 29:11-12)
- ◆ God's glory and honor on my life is fresh in me; and I am renewed daily. (Job 29:20)
- ◆ The Lord has made me a little lower than the angels; and I'm crowned with His Glory. (Ps 8:5)
- ◆ Therefore my spirit man is glad, and I rejoice in Gods glory; my flesh all shall rest in hope. (Ps 16:9)
- ◆ The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament shows his handiwork. (Ps 19:1)
- ◆ Lord, I have loved the habitation of your house and the place

where your glory dwells. (Ps 26:8)

- ◆ He chose my inheritance for me, and the glory of His church which He loves. (Ps 47:4)
- ◆ I am not afraid when I am made rich, and the glory of my house is increased. (Ps 49:16)
- ◆ The glory of the Lord has awoken upon me. (Ps 57:8)
- ◆ I desire to see the Power and Glory of the Lord as I have seen Him in his holy sanctuary. (Ps 63:2)
- ◆ I the righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and I the upright in heart shall glory. (Ps 64:10).
- ◆ I sing forth the honor and glory of the Lord: and I make his name glorious. (Ps 66:22)
- ◆ Blessed be His glorious Name forever: and let the whole earth be filled with His glory: Amen. (Ps 72:19)
- ◆ The Lord will guide me with His counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. (Ps 73:24)
- ◆ The Lord is the glory of my strength; and in His favor my horn shall be exalted. (Ps 89:17)
- ◆ The glory of The Lord shall endure forever: the Lord shall rejoice in his works. (Ps 104:31)
- ◆ The Lord is far above all nations, and His glory above the heavens. (Ps 113:4) Great is the glory of the Lord. (Ps 138:5)
- ◆ I shall speak of the glory of His kingdom, and talk of His power. (Ps 145:5)
- ◆ I the wise shall inherit glory. (Psalm 3:35)
- ◆ It is the glory of God to conceal a thing, but my honor as a king is to search out a matter. (Prov 25:2)
- ◆ I do not search my own glory. (Prov 25:27)
- ◆ And the Lord will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and a smoke by day,

and the shining of a flaming fire by night; for upon me the glory be a defense. (Isa 4:5)

- ◆ I cry out holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of Hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory. (Isa 6:3)
- ◆ My dwelling in the Lord is glory. (11:10)
- ◆ The lord will fasten me as a nail in a sure place: and I shall be for a glorious throne. And he shall hang upon me all the honor and glory of the Father. (Isa 22:23)
- ◆ There is glory to the Righteous. (Isa 24:16)
- ◆ The moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the Lord of Host shall reign in mount Zion, and in
- ◆ Jerusalem and before his Elders shall show forth His glory. (Isa 24:23)
- ◆ The Lord of hosts is my crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty unto me. (Isa 28:5)
- ◆ The light of the moon shall be as light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days. (Isa 30:26)
- ◆ I shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto me, the Excellency of Carmel and Sharon, and shall see the glory of the Lord, and the Excellency of my God. (Isa 35:2)
- ◆ The glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together. For the mouth of the Lord has spoken. (Isa 40:5)
- ◆ I am called by the name of the Lord, for He has created me for His glory. He has formed me and made me. (Isa 43:7)
- ◆ In the Lord I am justified and shall glory. (Isa 45:25)
- ◆ I arise, shine, for my light has come, and the glory of the Lord has risen upon me. The lord shall arise upon me, and His glory shall be seen upon me. Kings and Nations shall come to the brightness of my rising; and the Lord shall glorify the house of His glory. The Lord has glorified me; and the glory of Lebanon

shall come to me. My God is my glory. I am the branch of His planting, the work of His hands, that He may be glorified. (Isa 60)

- ◆ The Lord knows my works and my thoughts. It shall come that he will gather me and I shall come and see the glory of the Lord. I shall see His glory and declare to the Gentiles ( Isaiah 66:18-19)
- ◆ I will not change the glory of the Lord for which does not profit. (Jer 2:11)
- ◆ The Spirit takes me up in the spirit, and I hear the voice of a great rushing. Blessed be the glory of the Lord from His place. (Ezekiel 3:12)
- ◆ The glory if the lord stands where I am, as which I see by the river of Chebar and I fall on my face in worship. (Ezekiel 3:23)
- ◆ The Lord has lifted his hand on me and brought me forth into a land, flowing with milk and honey, which the glory of all lands. (Ezk 20:6)
- ◆ I am taken in the Spirit and He brings me into the inner court, and behold, the glory of the Lord fills the House. (Ezk 43:5)
- ◆ The glory of the Lord covers the heavens and the earth is full of His Praise. (Hab 3:3)
- ◆ The glory of the latter house shall be greater the glory of the former says the Lord. and in this place He will give peace. (Hag 2:9)
- ◆ The Lord is a wall of fire round about me and is the glory in my midst. (Zech 2:5) I shall build the temple of the Lord and I bear His glory. I shall sit upon His throne and I shall be a priest upon His throne. And he is the counsel of my peace. (Zech 6:13)
- ◆ Lord, yours is the Kingdom, the power and the Glory. Forever and ever. (Matt 6:13)  
I that have followed the Lord Jesus, shall in the regeneration sit on the throne of glory, judging the nations

- ◆ Behold, the angel of the Lord come upon me and the glory of the Lord shines around me. Glory to God in the Highest, and on earth peace, goodwill to all toward all men. (Luke 2:9;14)
- ◆ The Lord is a light to the gentiles, and the glory of His people. (Luke 2:32)
- ◆ In my life. The word becomes flesh and dwells in me. I behold His glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the father, full of grace and truth. (John 1:14)
- ◆ In the name of the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I do miracles and manifest the glory of God. (John 2:11)  
I receive no honor from men, but from the Father. (John 5:41)
- ◆ I do not seek my own glory; there is one that seeks and judges. (John 8:50)
- ◆ I love the glory that comes from God. (John 12:43)
- ◆ All that are Jesus' are the Fathers. And the Lord is glorified in me. (John 17:10)
- ◆ Jesus has given me the glory which the Father has given Him that I may be one with them. (John 17:22)
- ◆ I Desire that I may be where the Lord Jesus is, to behold the glory which the father has given Him. For God has loved Jesus from the foundations of the world. (John 17:24)
- ◆ Being filled by the Spirit, I gaze into heaven and I see the glory of God, and Jesus standing at the right hand of God. (Acts 7:55)
- ◆ I who by patience continue in well doing seek glory, honor and immortality, eternal life. And God gives me glory, honor, peace unto me. (Rom 2:7)
- ◆ I do not fall nor come short of the glory of God. (Rom 3:23)
- ◆ By whom I also have access by faith into this grace wherein I stand, and rejoice in the hope of the glory of God. (Rom 5:2)
- ◆ He has made known to me, a vessel of mercy, the riches of his glory which he prepared unto glory. (Rom 9:23)

For of him, and through, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory forever. (Rom 11:36)

- ◆ To God only wise, be glory through Jesus Christ forever. (Rom 16:27)
- ◆ I was bought with a price, therefore I glorify God in my body, and in my spirit, which belongs to God. (1Co 6:20)
- ◆ I do all to the Glory of God. (1Co 10:31)
- ◆ I am the image and the glory Of God; but the woman is the glory of the man. (1Co 11:7)
- ◆ My body shall be raised in Glory. (1Co 15:43)
- ◆ But I, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, am changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the same Spirit. (2Co 3:17)
- ◆ The light of the glory of the gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, shines on me. For God who commanded light to shine out of darkness has shined in my heart, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (2Co 4:4;6)
- ◆ His grace is sufficient for me, for his power is made perfect in weakness. I therefore gladly glory in my weakness that the power of Christ may rest upon me. (2Co 12:9)
- ◆ I glory in the Cross of my Lord Jesus Christ. (Gal 6:14)
- ◆ I live to the praise of His glory. (Eph 1:12)
- ◆ I am strengthened with all might, according to the glory of his power. (Col 1:11)
- ◆ Whereunto he called me by the gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of the lord Jesus Christ. (2Th 2:14)
- ◆ Jesus Christ is the brightness of Gods glory, and the sole expression of person. Therefore I am the glory of God. (Heb 1:3)
- ◆ I am lowly in spirit, and I glory that I might be exalted. (Jas

1:9)

- ◆ I live in the glory that followed the sufferings of Christ. (1Pe 1:11)
- ◆ The spirit of glory and God rest upon me, if I be reproached from Christ's name. And I am glorified. (1Pe 4:13)  
I am a partaker of the sufferings of Christ and also of the glory that shall be revealed. (1Pe 5:1)
- ◆ When the chief Shepherd appear, I shall receive a crown of glory that does not fade. (1Pe 5:4)
- ◆ The God of all grace who has called me unto His eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after I have suffered while, make me perfect, stablished, strengthen and settle me. (1Pe 5:10)
- ◆ According as his divine power, has given me all things that concern life and godliness, through the knowledge of Him who called me to glory and virtue. (2Pe 1:4)
- ◆ I receive from the Father Honor and glory from the excellent glory. (2Pe 1:17)
- ◆ I am clothed with Gods glory. (Rev 21:11)



## CHAPTER SIX

### *Meditation on Heaven*

## HEAVEN

### Colossians 3

If then you were raised with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ is, sitting at the right hand of God. 2 Set your mind on things above, not on things on the earth. 3 For you died, and your life is hidden with Christ in God. 4 When Christ who is our life appears, then you also will appear with Him in glory.

5 Therefore put to death your members which are on the earth: fornication, uncleanness, passion, evil desire, and covetousness, which is idolatry. 6 Because of these things the wrath of God is coming upon the sons of disobedience, 7 in which you yourselves once walked when you lived in them.

8 But now you yourselves are to put off all these: anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy language out of your mouth. 9 Do not lie to one another, since you have put off the old man with his deeds, 10 and have put on the new man who is renewed in knowledge according to the image of Him who created him, 11 where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcised nor uncircumcised, barbarian, Scythian, slave nor free, but Christ is all and in all.

12 Therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, put on tender mercies, kindness, humility, meekness, longsuffering; 13 bearing with one another, and forgiving one another, if anyone has a complaint against another; even as Christ forgave you, so you also must do. 14 But above all these things put on love, which is the bond of perfection. 15 And let the peace of God rule in your hearts, to which also you were called in one body; and be thankful. 16 Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom, teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. 17 And whatever you do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus,

giving thanks to God the Father through Him.

18 Wives, submit to your own husbands, as is fitting in the Lord.

19 Husbands, love your wives and do not be bitter toward them.

20 Children, obey your parents in all things, for this is well pleasing to the Lord.

21 Fathers, do not provoke your children, lest they become discouraged.

22 Bondservants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh, not with eyeservice, as men-pleasers, but in sincerity of heart, fearing God. 23 And whatever you do, do it heartily, as to the Lord and not to men, 24 knowing that from the Lord you will receive the reward of the inheritance; for[a] you serve the Lord Christ. 25 But he who does wrong will be repaid for what he has done, and there is no partiality.

### **Isaiah 6**

In the year that King Uzziah died, I saw the Lord sitting on a throne, high and lifted up, and the train of His robe filled the temple. 2 Above it stood seraphim; each one had six wings: with two he covered his face, with two he covered his feet, and with two he flew. 3 And one cried to another and said: "Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; The whole earth is full of His glory!"

4 And the posts of the door were shaken by the voice of him who cried out, and the house was filled with smoke. 5 So I said: "Woe is me, for I am undone! Because I am a man of unclean lips, And I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips; For my eyes have seen the King, The Lord of hosts." 6 Then one of the seraphim flew to me, having in his hand a live coal which he had taken with the tongs from the altar. 7 And he touched my mouth with it, and said: "Behold, this has touched your lips; Your iniquity is taken away, And your sin purged." 8 Also

I heard the voice of the Lord, saying: "Whom shall I send, And who will go for Us?" Then I said, "Here am I! Send me

### **Daniel 7**

9 "I watched till thrones were put in place, And the Ancient of Days was seated; His garment was white as snow, And the hair of His head was like pure wool. His throne was a fiery flame, Its wheels a burning fire; 10 A fiery stream issued And came forth from before Him. A thousand thousands ministered to Him; Ten thousand times ten thousand stood before Him. The court[b] was seated, And the books were opened.

13 "I was watching in the night visions, And behold, One like the Son of Man, Coming with the clouds of heaven! He came to the Ancient of Days, And they brought Him near before Him. 14 Then to Him was given dominion and glory and a kingdom, That all peoples, nations, and languages should serve Him. His dominion is an everlasting dominion, Which shall not pass away, And His kingdom the one Which shall not be destroyed.

22 until the Ancient of Days came, and a judgment was made in favor of the saints of the Most High, and the time came for the saints to possess the kingdom.

### **Revelation 1**

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave Him to show His servants—things which must shortly take place. And He sent and signified it by His angel to His servant John, 2 who bore witness to the word of God, and to the testimony of Jesus Christ, to all things that he saw. 3 Blessed is he who reads and those who hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written in it; for the time is near.

4 John, to the seven churches which are in Asia:

Grace to you and peace from Him who is and who was and who is to come, and from the seven Spirits who are before His throne, 5 and from Jesus Christ, the faithful witness, the firstborn from the dead, and the ruler over the kings of the earth.

To Him who loved us and washed[a] us from our sins in His own blood, 6 and has made us kings[b] and priests to His God and Father, to Him be glory and dominion forever and ever. Amen.

7 Behold, He is coming with clouds, and every eye will see Him, even they who pierced Him. And all the tribes of the earth will mourn because of Him. Even so, Amen.

8 "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End,"[c] says the Lord,[d] "who is and who was and who is to come, the Almighty."

9 I, John, both[e] your brother and companion in the tribulation and kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was on the island that is called Patmos for the word of God and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. 10 I was in the Spirit on the Lord's Day, and I heard behind me a loud voice, as of a trumpet, 11 saying, "I am the Alpha and the Omega, the First and the Last," and,[f] "What you see, write in a book and send it to the seven churches which are in Asia:[g] to Ephesus, to Smyrna, to Pergamos, to Thyatira, to Sardis, to Philadelphia, and to Laodicea."

12 Then I turned to see the voice that spoke with me. And having turned I saw seven golden lampstands, 13 and in the midst of the seven lampstands One like the Son of Man, clothed with a garment down to the feet and girded about the chest with a golden band. 14 His head and hair were white like wool, as white as snow, and His eyes like a flame of fire; 15 His feet were like fine brass, as if refined in a furnace, and His voice as the sound of many waters; 16 He had in His right hand seven stars, out of His mouth went a sharp two-edged sword, and His countenance was like the sun shining in its strength. 17 And when I saw Him, I fell at His feet as

dead. But He laid His right hand on me, saying to me, [h] "Do not be afraid; I am the First and the Last. 18 I am He who lives, and was dead, and behold, I am alive forevermore. Amen. And I have the keys of Hades and of Death. 19 Write[i] the things which you have seen, and the things which are, and the things which will take place after this. 20 The mystery of the seven stars which you saw in My right hand, and the seven golden lampstands: The seven stars are the angels of the seven churches, and the seven lampstands which you saw[j] are the seven churches.

2 "To the angel of the church of Ephesus write,

"These things says He who holds the seven stars in His right hand, who walks in the midst of the seven golden lampstands: 2 "I know your works, your labor, your patience, and that you cannot bear those who are evil. And you have tested those who say they are apostles and are not, and have found them liars; 3 and you have persevered and have patience, and have labored for My name's sake and have not become weary. 4 Nevertheless I have this against you, that you have left your first love. 5 Remember therefore from where you have fallen; repent and do the first works, or else I will come to you quickly and remove your lampstand from its place—unless you repent. 6 But this you have, that you hate the deeds of the Nicolaitans, which I also hate.

7 "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To him who overcomes I will give to eat from the tree of life, which is in the midst of the Paradise of God."

8 "And to the angel of the church in Smyrna write,

"These things says the First and the Last, who was dead, and came to life: 9 "I know your works, tribulation, and poverty (but you are rich); and I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan. 10 Do not fear any of those things which you are about to suffer. Indeed, the devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be tested, and you will have

tribulation ten days. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of life.

11 "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. He who overcomes shall not be hurt by the second death.""

12 "And to the angel of the church in Pergamos write,

"These things says He who has the sharp two-edged sword: 13 "I know your works, and where you dwell, where Satan's throne is. And you hold fast to My name, and did not deny My faith even in the days in which Antipas was My faithful martyr, who was killed among you, where Satan dwells. 14 But I have a few things against you, because you have there those who hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to put a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed to idols, and to commit sexual immorality. 15 Thus you also have those who hold the doctrine of the Nicolaitans, which thing I hate.[a] 16 Repent, or else I will come to you quickly and will fight against them with the sword of My mouth.

17 "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches. To him who overcomes I will give some of the hidden manna to eat. And I will give him a white stone, and on the stone a new name written which no one knows except him who receives it.""

18 "And to the angel of the church in Thyatira write,

"These things says the Son of God, who has eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet like fine brass: 19 "I know your works, love, service, faith,[b] and your patience; and as for your works, the last are more than the first. 20 Nevertheless I have a few things against you, because you allow[c] that woman[d] Jezebel, who calls herself a prophetess, to teach and seduce[e] My servants to commit sexual immorality and eat things sacrificed to idols. 21 And I gave her time to repent of her sexual immorality, and

she did not repent.[f] 22 Indeed I will cast her into a sickbed, and those who commit adultery with her into great tribulation, unless they repent of their[g]deeds. 23 I will kill her children with death, and all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works.

24 "Now to you I say, and[h] to the rest in Thyatira, as many as do not have this doctrine, who have not known the depths of Satan, as they say, I will[i] put on you no other burden. 25 But hold fast what you have till I come. 26 And he who overcomes, and keeps My works until the end, to him I will give power over the nations—

27 'He shall rule them with a rod of iron; They shall be dashed to pieces like the potter's vessels'[j]—

as I also have received from My Father; 28 and I will give him the morning star.

29 "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.""

3 "And to the angel of the church in Sardis write, 'These things says He who has the seven Spirits of God and the seven stars: "I know your works, that you have a name that you are alive, but you are dead. 2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die, for I have not found your works perfect before God.[a] 3 Remember therefore how you have received and heard; hold fast and repent. Therefore if you will not watch, I will come upon you as a thief, and you will not know what hour I will come upon you. 4 You[b] have a few names even in Sardis who have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with Me in white, for they are worthy. 5 He who overcomes shall be clothed in white garments, and I will not blot out his name from the Book of Life; but I will confess his name before My Father and before His angels.

6 "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.""



7 “And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write,

“These things says He who is holy, He who is true, “He who has the key of David, He who opens and no one shuts, and shuts and no one opens”:[c] 8 “I know your works. See, I have set before you an open door, and no one can shut it:[d] for you have a little strength, have kept My word, and have not denied My name. 9 Indeed I will make those of the synagogue of Satan, who say they are Jews and are not, but lie—indeed I will make them come and worship before your feet, and to know that I have loved you. 10 Because you have kept My command to persevere, I also will keep you from the hour of trial which shall come upon the whole world, to test those who dwell on the earth. 11 Behold,[e] I am coming quickly! Hold fast what you have, that no one may take your crown. 12 He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and he shall go out no more. I will write on him the name of My God and the name of the city of My God, the New Jerusalem, which comes down out of heaven from My God. And I will write on him My new name.

13 “He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches.”

14 “And to the angel of the church of the Laodiceans[f] write,

“These things says the Amen, the Faithful and True Witness, the Beginning of the creation of God: 15 “I know your works, that you are neither cold nor hot. I could wish you were cold or hot. 16 So then, because you are lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot,[g] I will vomit you out of My mouth. 17 Because you say, ‘I am rich, have become wealthy, and have need of nothing’—and do not know that you are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, and naked— 18 I counsel you to buy from Me gold refined in the fire, that you may be rich; and white garments, that you may be clothed, that the shame of your nakedness may not be revealed; and anoint your eyes with eye salve, that

you may see. 19 As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten. Therefore be zealous and repent. 20 Behold, I stand at the door and knock. If anyone hears My voice and opens the door, I will come in to him and dine with him, and he with Me. 21 To him who overcomes I will grant to sit with Me on My throne, as I also overcame and sat down with My Father on His throne.

22 "He who has an ear, let him hear what the Spirit says to the churches."""

4 After these things I looked, and behold, a door standing open in heaven. And the first voice which I heard was like a trumpet speaking with me, saying, "Come up here, and I will show you things which must take place after this."

2 Immediately I was in the Spirit; and behold, a throne set in heaven, and One sat on the throne. 3 And He who sat there was[a] like a jasper and a sardius stone in appearance; and there was a rainbow around the throne, in appearance like an emerald. 4 Around the throne were twenty-four thrones, and on the thrones I saw twenty-four elders sitting, clothed in white robes; and they had crowns[b] of gold on their heads. 5 And from the throne proceeded lightnings, thunderings, and voices.[c] Seven lamps of fire were burning before the throne, which are the[d] seven Spirits of God.

6 Before the throne there was[e] a sea of glass, like crystal. And in the midst of the throne, and around the throne, were four living creatures full of eyes in front and in back. 7 The first living creature was like a lion, the second living creature like a calf, the third living creature had a face like a man, and the fourth living creature was like a flying eagle. 8 The four living creatures, each having six wings, were full of eyes around and within. And they do not rest day or night, saying:

"Holy, holy, holy,[f] Lord God Almighty, Who was and is and is to come!"

9 Whenever the living creatures give glory and

honor and thanks to Him who sits on the throne, who lives forever and ever, 10 the twenty-four elders fall down before Him who sits on the throne and worship Him who lives forever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying: 11 "You are worthy, O Lord,[g] To receive glory and honor and power; For You created all things, And by Your will they exist[h] and were created."

5 And I saw in the right hand of Him who sat on the throne a scroll written inside and on the back, sealed with seven seals. 2 Then I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, "Who is worthy to open the scroll and to loose its seals?" 3 And no one in heaven or on the earth or under the earth was able to open the scroll, or to look at it. 4 So I wept much, because no one was found worthy to open and read[a] the scroll, or to look at it. 5 But one of the elders said to me, "Do not weep. Behold, the Lion of the tribe of Judah, the Root of David, has prevailed to open the scroll and to loose[b] its seven seals."

6 And I looked, and behold,[c] in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as though it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent out into all the earth. 7 Then He came and took the scroll out of the right hand of Him who sat on the throne.

8 Now when He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures and the twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb, each having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the saints. 9 And they sang a new song, saying:

"You are worthy to take the scroll, And to open its seals; For You were slain, And have redeemed us to God by Your blood Out of every tribe and tongue and people and nation, 10 And have made us[d] kings[e] and priests to our God; And we[f] shall reign on the earth."

11 Then I looked, and I heard the voice of many angels around the throne, the living creatures, and

the elders; and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands, 12 saying with a loud voice:

“Worthy is the Lamb who was slain To receive power and riches and wisdom,  
And strength and honor and glory and blessing!”  
13 And every creature which is in heaven and on the earth and under the earth and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, I heard saying: “Blessing and honor and glory and power Be to Him who sits on the throne, And to the Lamb, forever and ever!”[g]  
14 Then the four living creatures said, “Amen!” And the twenty-four[h] elders fell down and worshiped Him who lives forever and ever.[i]

#### **Revelation 7 New King James Version (NKJV)**

7 After these things I saw four angels standing at the four corners of the earth, holding the four winds of the earth, that the wind should not blow on the earth, on the sea, or on any tree. 2 Then I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God. And he cried with a loud voice to the four angels to whom it was granted to harm the earth and the sea, 3 saying, “Do not harm the earth, the sea, or the trees till we have sealed the servants of our God on their foreheads.” 4 And I heard the number of those who were sealed. One hundred and forty-four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel were sealed:

5 of the tribe of Judah twelve thousand were sealed;[a]

of the tribe of Reuben twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Gad twelve thousand were sealed;

6 of the tribe of Asher twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Naphtali twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Manasseh twelve thousand were sealed;

7 of the tribe of Simeon twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Levi twelve thousand were sealed;

of the tribe of Issachar twelve thousand were sealed;  
8 of the tribe of Zebulun twelve thousand were sealed;  
of the tribe of Joseph twelve thousand were sealed;  
of the tribe of Benjamin twelve thousand were sealed.

9 After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no one could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, with palm branches in their hands, 10 and crying out with a loud voice, saying, "Salvation belongs to our God who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb!" 11 All the angels stood around the throne and the elders and the four living creatures, and fell on their faces before the throne and worshiped God, 12 saying: "Amen! Blessing and glory and wisdom, Thanksgiving and honor and power and might, Be to our God forever and ever. Amen." 13 Then one of the elders answered, saying to me, "Who are these arrayed in white robes, and where did they come from?" 14 And I said to him, "Sir,[b] you know." So he said to me, "These are the ones who come out of the great tribulation, and washed their robes and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. 15 Therefore they are before the throne of God, and serve Him day and night in His temple. And He who sits on the throne will dwell among them. 16 They shall neither hunger anymore nor thirst anymore; the sun shall not strike them, nor any heat; 17 for the Lamb who is in the midst of the throne will shepherd them and lead them to living fountains of waters.[c] And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes."

### **Revelation 8 New King James Version (NKJV)**

8 When He opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven for about half an hour. 2 And I saw the seven angels who stand before God, and to them were given seven trumpets. 3 Then another angel,

having a golden censer, came and stood at the altar. He was given much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all the saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. 4 And the smoke of the incense, with the prayers of the saints, ascended before God from the angel's hand. 5 Then the angel took the censer, filled it with fire from the altar, and threw it to the earth. And there were noises, thunders, lightnings, and an earthquake.

6 So the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

### **Revelation 10 New King James Version (NKJV)**

10 I saw still another mighty angel coming down from heaven, clothed with a cloud. And a rainbow was on his head, his face was like the sun, and his feet like pillars of fire. 2 He had a little book open in his hand. And he set his right foot on the sea and his left foot on the land, 3 and cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roars. When he cried out, seven thunders uttered their voices. 4 Now when the seven thunders uttered their voices, [a] I was about to write; but I heard a voice from heaven saying to me, [b] "Seal up the things which the seven thunders uttered, and do not write them."

5 The angel whom I saw standing on the sea and on the land raised up his hand [c] to heaven 6 and swore by Him who lives forever and ever, who created heaven and the things that are in it, the earth and the things that are in it, and the sea and the things that are in it, that there should be delay no longer, 7 but in the days of the sounding of the seventh angel, when he is about to sound, the mystery of God would be finished, as He declared to His servants the prophets.

8 Then the voice which I heard from heaven spoke to me again and said, "Go, take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel who stands on the sea and on the earth."

9 So I went to the angel and said to him, "Give me the little book."

And he said to me, "Take and eat it; and it will make your stomach bitter, but it will be as sweet as honey in your mouth."

10 Then I took the little book out of the angel's hand and ate it, and it was as sweet as honey in my mouth. But when I had eaten it, my stomach became bitter. 11 And he[d] said to me, "You must prophesy again about many peoples, nations, tongues, and kings."

Revelation 11 New King James Version (NKJV)

11 Then I was given a reed like a measuring rod. And the angel stood,[a] saying, "Rise and measure the temple of God, the altar, and those who worship there. 2 But leave out the court which is outside the temple, and do not measure it, for it has been given to the Gentiles. And they will tread the holy city underfoot for forty-two months. 3 And I will give power to my two witnesses, and they will prophesy one thousand two hundred and sixty days, clothed in sackcloth."

4 These are the two olive trees and the two lampstands standing before the God[b] of the earth. 5 And if anyone wants to harm them, fire proceeds from their mouth and devours their enemies. And if anyone wants to harm them, he must be killed in this manner. 6 These have power to shut heaven, so that no rain falls in the days of their prophecy; and they have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to strike the earth with all plagues, as often as they desire.

7 When they finish their testimony, the beast that ascends out of the bottomless pit will make war against them, overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their dead bodies will lie in the street of the great city which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our[c] Lord was crucified. 9 Then those from the peoples, tribes, tongues, and nations will see their dead bodies three-and-a-half days, and not

allow[d] their dead bodies to be put into graves. 10 And those who dwell on the earth will rejoice over them, make merry, and send gifts to one another, because these two prophets tormented those who dwell on the earth.

11 Now after the three-and-a-half days the breath of life from God entered them, and they stood on their feet, and great fear fell on those who saw them. 12 And they[e] heard a loud voice from heaven saying to them, "Come up here." And they ascended to heaven in a cloud, and their enemies saw them. 13 In the same hour there was a great earthquake, and a tenth of the city fell. In the earthquake seven thousand people were killed, and the rest were afraid and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past. Behold, the third woe is coming quickly.

15 Then the seventh angel sounded: And there were loud voices in heaven, saying, "The kingdoms[f] of this world have become the kingdoms of our Lord and of His Christ, and He shall reign forever and ever!" 16 And the twenty-four elders who sat before God on their thrones fell on their faces and worshiped God, 17 saying:

"We give You thanks, O Lord God Almighty, The One who is and who was and who is to come,[g] Because You have taken Your great power and reigned.

18 The nations were angry, and Your wrath has come, And the time of the dead, that they should be judged, And that You should reward Your servants the prophets and the saints, And those who fear Your name, small and great, And should destroy those who destroy the earth."

19 Then the temple of God was opened in heaven, and the ark of His covenant[h] was seen in His temple. And there were lightnings, noises, thunderings, an earthquake, and great hail.



\* \* \*

## Revelation 19

19 After these things I heard[a] a loud voice of a great multitude in heaven, saying, "Alleluia! Salvation and glory and honor and power belong to the Lord[b] our God! 2 For true and righteous are His judgments, because He has judged the great harlot who corrupted the earth with her fornication; and He has avenged on her the blood of His servants shed by her." 3 Again they said, "Alleluia! Her smoke rises up forever and ever!" 4 And the twenty-four elders and the four living creatures fell down and worshiped God who sat on the throne, saying, "Amen! Alleluia!" 5 Then a voice came from the throne, saying, "Praise our God, all you His servants and those who fear Him, both[c] small and great!"

6 And I heard, as it were, the voice of a great multitude, as the sound of many waters and as the sound of mighty thunderings, saying, "Alleluia! For the[d] Lord God Omnipotent reigns! 7 Let us be glad and rejoice and give Him glory, for the marriage of the Lamb has come, and His wife has made herself ready." 8 And to her it was granted to be arrayed in fine linen, clean and bright, for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints.

9 Then he said to me, "Write: 'Blessed are those who are called to the marriage supper of the Lamb!'" And he said to me, "These are the true sayings of God." 10 And I fell at his feet to worship him. But he said to me, "See that you do not do that! I am your fellow servant, and of your brethren who have the testimony of Jesus. Worship God! For the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy."

11 Now I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse. And He who sat on him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and makes war. 12 His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns. He had[e] a name written

that no one knew except Himself. 13 He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood, and His name is called The Word of God. 14 And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean,[f] followed Him on white horses. 15 Now out of His mouth goes a sharp[g] sword, that with it He should strike the nations. And He Himself will rule them with a rod of iron. He Himself treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. 16 And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written:

KING OF KINGS AND  
LORD OF LORDS.

17 Then I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the birds that fly in the midst of heaven, "Come and gather together for the supper of the great God,[h] 18 that you may eat the flesh of kings, the flesh of captains, the flesh of mighty men, the flesh of horses and of those who sit on them, and the flesh of all people, free[i] and slave, both small and great."

19 And I saw the beast, the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him who sat on the horse and against His army. 20 Then the beast was captured, and with him the false prophet who worked signs in his presence, by which he deceived those who received the mark of the beast and those who worshiped his image. These two were cast alive into the lake of fire burning with brimstone. 21 And the rest were killed with the sword which proceeded from the mouth of Him who sat on the horse. And all the birds were filled with their flesh.

## **Revelation 21**

21 Now I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away. Also there was no more sea. 2 Then I, John,[a] saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for

her husband. 3 And I heard a loud voice from heaven saying, "Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people. God Himself will be with them and be their God. 4 And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes; there shall be no more death, nor sorrow, nor crying. There shall be no more pain, for the former things have passed away."

5 Then He who sat on the throne said, "Behold, I make all things new." And He said to me,<sup>[b]</sup> "Write, for these words are true and faithful."

6 And He said to me, "It is done!<sup>[c]</sup> I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give of the fountain of the water of life freely to him who thirsts. 7 He who overcomes shall inherit all things,<sup>[d]</sup> and I will be his God and he shall be My son. 8 But the cowardly, unbelieving,<sup>[e]</sup> abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, and all liars shall have their part in the lake which burns with fire and brimstone, which is the second death."

9 Then one of the seven angels who had the seven bowls filled with the seven last plagues came to me<sup>[f]</sup> and talked with me, saying, "Come, I will show you the bride, the Lamb's wife."<sup>[g]</sup> 10 And he carried me away in the Spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me the great city, the holy<sup>[h]</sup> Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God, 11 having the glory of God. Her light was like a most precious stone, like a jasper stone, clear as crystal. 12 Also she had a great and high wall with twelve gates, and twelve angels at the gates, and names written on them, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel: 13 three gates on the east, three gates on the north, three gates on the south, and three gates on the west.

14 Now the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and on them were the names<sup>[i]</sup> of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. 15 And he who talked with me had a gold reed to measure the city, its gates, and its wall. 16 The city is laid out as a square; its

length is as great as its breadth. And he measured the city with the reed: twelve thousand furlongs. Its length, breadth, and height are equal. 17 Then he measured its wall: one hundred and forty-four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of an angel. 18 The construction of its wall was of jasper; and the city was pure gold, like clear glass. 19 The foundations of the wall of the city were adorned with all kinds of precious stones: the first foundation was jasper, the second sapphire, the third chalcedony, the fourth emerald, 20 the fifth sardonyx, the sixth sardius, the seventh chrysolite, the eighth beryl, the ninth topaz, the tenth chrysoprase, the eleventh jacinth, and the twelfth amethyst. 21 The twelve gates were twelve pearls: each individual gate was of one pearl. And the street of the city was pure gold, like transparent glass.

22 But I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its temple. 23 The city had no need of the sun or of the moon to shine in it, [j] for the glory[k] of God illuminated it. The Lamb is its light. 24 And the nations of those who are saved[l] shall walk in its light, and the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it.[m] 25 Its gates shall not be shut at all by day (there shall be no night there). 26 And they shall bring the glory and the honor of the nations into it.[n] 27 But there shall by no means enter it anything that defiles, or causes[o] an abomination or a lie, but only those who are written in the Lamb's Book of Life.

## **Revelation 22**

22 And he showed me a pure[a] river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding from the throne of God and of the Lamb. 2 In the middle of its street, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life, which bore twelve fruits, each tree yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. 3 And there shall be no more

curse, but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it, and His servants shall serve Him. 4 They shall see His face, and His name shall be on their foreheads. 5 There shall be no night there: They need no lamp nor light of the sun, for the Lord God gives them light. And they shall reign forever and ever.

6 Then he said to me, "These words are faithful and true." And the Lord God of the holy[b] prophets sent His angel to show His servants the things which must shortly take place.

7 "Behold, I am coming quickly! Blessed is he who keeps the words of the prophecy of this book."

8 Now I, John, saw and heard[c] these things. And when I heard and saw, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel who showed me these things.

9 Then he said to me, "See that you do not do that. For[d] I am your fellow servant, and of your brethren the prophets, and of those who keep the words of this book. Worship God." 10 And he said to me, "Do not seal the words of the prophecy of this book, for the time is at hand. 11 He who is unjust, let him be unjust still; he who is filthy, let him be filthy still; he who is righteous, let him be righteous[e] still; he who is holy, let him be holy still."

12 "And behold, I am coming quickly, and My reward is with Me, to give to every one according to his work. 13 I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End, the First and the Last." [f]

14 Blessed are those who do His commandments, [g] that they may have the right to the tree of life, and may enter through the gates into the city. 15 But[h] outside are dogs and sorcerers and sexually immoral and murderers and idolaters, and whoever loves and practices a lie.

16 "I, Jesus, have sent My angel to testify to you these things in the churches. I am the Root and the Offspring of David, the Bright and Morning Star."

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, "Come!" And let him who hears say, "Come!" And let him who

thirsts come. Whoever desires, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For[i] I testify to everyone who hears the words of the prophecy of this book: If anyone adds to these things, God will add[j] to him the plagues that are written in this book; 19 and if anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away[k] his part from the Book[l] of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He who testifies to these things says, "Surely I am coming quickly."

Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus!

21 The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you all.[m] Amen.

## **2 Samuel 22**

Then David spoke to the Lord the words of this song, on the day when the Lord had delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul. 2 And he said:[a]

"The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my deliverer;

3 The God of my strength, in whom I will trust;

My shield and the horn of my salvation,

My stronghold and my refuge;

My Savior, You save me from violence.

4 I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be praised;

So shall I be saved from my enemies.

5 "When the waves of death surrounded me,

The floods of ungodliness made me afraid.

6 The sorrows of Sheol surrounded me;

The snares of death confronted me.

7 In my distress I called upon the Lord,

And cried out to my God;

He heard my voice from His temple,

And my cry entered His ears.

8 "Then the earth shook and trembled;

The foundations of heaven[b] quaked and were shaken,

Because He was angry.

9 Smoke went up from His nostrils,  
And devouring fire from His mouth;

Coals were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heavens also, and came down  
With darkness under His feet.

11 He rode upon a cherub, and flew;  
And He was seen[c] upon the wings of the wind.

12 He made darkness canopies around Him,  
Dark waters and thick clouds of the skies.

13 From the brightness before Him  
Coals of fire were kindled.

14 "The Lord thundered from heaven,  
And the Most High uttered His voice.

15 He sent out arrows and scattered them;  
Lightning bolts, and He vanquished them.

16 Then the channels of the sea were seen,  
The foundations of the world were uncovered,  
At the rebuke of the Lord,

At the blast of the breath of His nostrils.

17 "He sent from above, He took me,  
He drew me out of many waters.

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy,  
From those who hated me;  
For they were too strong for me.

19 They confronted me in the day of my calamity,  
But the Lord was my support.

20 He also brought me out into a broad place;  
He delivered me because He delighted in me.

21 "The Lord rewarded me according to my  
righteousness;

According to the cleanness of my hands  
He has recompensed me.

22 For I have kept the ways of the Lord,  
And have not wickedly departed from my God.

23 For all His judgments were before me;  
And as for His statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also blameless before Him,

And I kept myself from my iniquity.

25 Therefore the Lord has recompensed me according  
to my righteousness,

According to my cleanness in His eyes.[d]

26 "With the merciful You will show Yourself  
merciful;

With a blameless man You will show Yourself  
blameless;

27 With the pure You will show Yourself pure;

And with the devious You will show Yourself  
shrewd.

28 You will save the humble people;

But Your eyes are on the haughty, that You may  
bring them down.

29 "For You are my lamp, O Lord;  
The Lord shall enlighten my darkness.

30 For by You I can run against a troop;

By my God I can leap over a wall.

31 As for God, His way is perfect;

The word of the Lord is proven;

He is a shield to all who trust in Him.

32 "For who is God, except the Lord?

And who is a rock, except our God?

33 God is my strength and power,[e]

And He makes my[f] way perfect.

34 He makes my[g] feet like the feet of deer,

And sets me on my high places.

35 He teaches my hands to make war,

So that my arms can bend a bow of bronze.

36 "You have also given me the shield of Your  
salvation;

Your gentleness has made me great.

37 You enlarged my path under me;

So my feet did not slip.

38 "I have pursued my enemies and destroyed  
them;

Neither did I turn back again till they were destroyed.

39 And I have destroyed them and wounded them,

So that they could not rise;

They have fallen under my feet.



40 For You have armed me with strength for the battle;

You have subdued under me those who rose against me.

41 You have also given me the necks of my enemies,  
So that I destroyed those who hated me.

42 They looked, but there was none to save;  
Even to the Lord, but He did not answer them.

43 Then I beat them as fine as the dust of the earth;  
I trod them like dirt in the streets,  
And I spread them out.

44 "You have also delivered me from the strivings  
of my people;

You have kept me as the head of the nations.  
A people I have not known shall serve me.

45 The foreigners submit to me;  
As soon as they hear, they obey me.

46 The foreigners fade away,  
And come frightened[h] from their hideouts.

47 "The Lord lives!  
Blessed be my Rock!

Let God be exalted,  
The Rock of my salvation!

48 It is God who avenges me,  
And subdues the peoples under me;

49 He delivers me from my enemies.  
You also lift me up above those who rise against me;  
You have delivered me from the violent man.

50 Therefore I will give thanks to You, O Lord, among  
the Gentiles,

And sing praises to Your name.

51 "He is the tower of salvation to His king,  
And shows mercy to His anointed,  
To David and his descendants forevermore."

## 1 Kings 22

19 Then Micaiah said, "Therefore hear the word of the Lord: I saw the Lord sitting on His throne, and all the host of heaven standing by, on His right hand and

on His left. 20 And the Lord said, 'Who will persuade Ahab to go up, that he may fall at Ramoth Gilead?' So one spoke in this manner, and another spoke in that manner. 21 Then a spirit came forward and stood before the Lord, and said, 'I will persuade him.' 22 The Lord said to him, 'In what way?' So he said, 'I will go out and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets.' And the Lord said, 'You shall persuade him, and also prevail. Go out and do so.' 23 Therefore look! The Lord has put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these prophets of yours, and the Lord has declared disaster against you."

## **2 Chronicles 18**

18 Then Micaiah said, "Therefore hear the word of the Lord: I saw the Lord sitting on His throne, and all the host of heaven standing on His right hand and His left. 19 And the Lord said, 'Who will persuade Ahab king of Israel to go up, that he may fall at Ramoth Gilead?' So one spoke in this manner, and another spoke in that manner. 20 Then a spirit came forward and stood before the Lord, and said, 'I will persuade him.' The Lord said to him, 'In what way?' 21 So he said, 'I will go out and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets.' And the Lord said, 'You shall persuade him and also prevail; go out and do so.' 22 Therefore look! The Lord has put a lying spirit in the mouth of these prophets of yours, and the Lord has declared disaster against you."

## **Psalms 11**

11 In the Lord I put my trust;  
How can you say to my soul,  
"Flee as a bird to your mountain"?  
2 For look! The wicked bend their bow,  
They make ready their arrow on the string,  
That they may shoot secretly at the upright in heart.  
3 If the foundations are destroyed,

What can the righteous do?

4 The Lord is in His holy temple,  
The Lord's throne is in heaven;  
His eyes behold,  
His eyelids test the sons of men.

5 The Lord tests the righteous,  
But the wicked and the one who loves violence His  
soul hates.

6 Upon the wicked He will rain coals;  
Fire and brimstone and a burning wind  
Shall be the portion of their cup.

7 For the Lord is righteous,  
He loves righteousness;  
His countenance beholds the upright.[a]

### **Psalm 18**

To the Chief Musician. A Psalm of David the  
servant of the Lord, who spoke to the Lord the words  
of this song on the day that the Lord delivered him  
from the hand of all his enemies and from the hand of  
Saul. And he said:

18 I will love You, O Lord, my strength.

2 The Lord is my rock and my fortress and my  
deliverer;  
My God, my strength, in whom I will trust;  
My shield and the horn of my salvation, my  
stronghold.

3 I will call upon the Lord, who is worthy to be  
praised;  
So shall I be saved from my enemies.

4 The pangs of death surrounded me,  
And the floods of ungodliness made me afraid.

5 The sorrows of Sheol surrounded me;  
The snares of death confronted me.

6 In my distress I called upon the Lord,  
And cried out to my God;  
He heard my voice from His temple,  
And my cry came before Him, even to His ears.

7 Then the earth shook and trembled;

The foundations of the hills also quaked and were shaken,

Because He was angry.

8 Smoke went up from His nostrils,  
And devouring fire from His mouth;  
Coals were kindled by it.

9 He bowed the heavens also, and came down  
With darkness under His feet.

10 And He rode upon a cherub, and flew;  
He flew upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness His secret place;  
His canopy around Him was dark waters  
And thick clouds of the skies.

12 From the brightness before Him,  
His thick clouds passed with hailstones and coals of fire.

13 The Lord thundered from heaven,  
And the Most High uttered His voice,  
Hailstones and coals of fire.[a]

14 He sent out His arrows and scattered the foe,  
Lightnings in abundance, and He vanquished them.

15 Then the channels of the sea were seen,  
The foundations of the world were uncovered  
At Your rebuke, O Lord,  
At the blast of the breath of Your nostrils.

16 He sent from above, He took me;  
He drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy,  
From those who hated me,  
For they were too strong for me.

18 They confronted me in the day of my calamity,  
But the Lord was my support.

19 He also brought me out into a broad place;  
He delivered me because He delighted in me.

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my  
righteousness;

According to the cleanness of my hands  
He has recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the Lord,  
And have not wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all His judgments were before me,  
And I did not put away His statutes from me.  
23 I was also blameless before Him,  
And I kept myself from my iniquity.  
24 Therefore the Lord has recompensed me according  
to my righteousness,  
According to the cleanness of my hands in His sight.  
25 With the merciful You will show Yourself  
merciful;  
With a blameless man You will show Yourself  
blameless;  
26 With the pure You will show Yourself pure;  
And with the devious You will show Yourself  
shrewd.  
27 For You will save the humble people,  
But will bring down haughty looks.  
28 For You will light my lamp;  
The Lord my God will enlighten my darkness.  
29 For by You I can run against a troop,  
By my God I can leap over a wall.  
30 As for God, His way is perfect;  
The word of the Lord is proven;  
He is a shield to all who trust in Him.  
31 For who is God, except the Lord?  
And who is a rock, except our God?  
32 It is God who arms me with strength,  
And makes my way perfect.  
33 He makes my feet like the feet of deer,  
And sets me on my high places.  
34 He teaches my hands to make war,  
So that my arms can bend a bow of bronze.  
35 You have also given me the shield of Your  
salvation;  
Your right hand has held me up,  
Your gentleness has made me great.  
36 You enlarged my path under me,  
So my feet did not slip.  
37 I have pursued my enemies and overtaken  
them;  
Neither did I turn back again till they were destroyed.

38 I have wounded them,  
So that they could not rise;  
They have fallen under my feet.  
39 For You have armed me with strength for the  
battle;  
You have subdued under me those who rose up  
against me.  
40 You have also given me the necks of my enemies,  
So that I destroyed those who hated me.  
41 They cried out, but there was none to save;  
Even to the Lord, but He did not answer them.  
42 Then I beat them as fine as the dust before the  
wind;  
I cast them out like dirt in the streets.  
43 You have delivered me from the strivings of the  
people;  
You have made me the head of the nations;  
A people I have not known shall serve me.  
44 As soon as they hear of me they obey me;  
The foreigners submit to me.  
45 The foreigners fade away,  
And come frightened from their hideouts.  
46 The Lord lives!  
Blessed be my Rock!  
Let the God of my salvation be exalted.  
47 It is God who avenges me,  
And subdues the peoples under me;  
48 He delivers me from my enemies.  
You also lift me up above those who rise against me;  
You have delivered me from the violent man.  
49 Therefore I will give thanks to You, O Lord, among  
the Gentiles,  
And sing praises to Your name.  
50 Great deliverance He gives to His king,  
And shows mercy to His anointed,  
To David and his descendants forevermore.

## **Ezekiel 1**

1 Now it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the

fourth month, on the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the River Chebar, that the heavens were opened and I saw visions[a] of God. 2 On the fifth day of the month, which was in the fifth year of King Jehoiachin's captivity, 3 the word of the Lord came expressly to Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans[b] by the River Chebar; and the hand of the Lord was upon him there.

4 Then I looked, and behold, a whirlwind was coming out of the north, a great cloud with raging fire engulfing itself; and brightness was all around it and radiating out of its midst like the color of amber, out of the midst of the fire. 5 Also from within it came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance: they had the likeness of a man. 6 Each one had four faces, and each one had four wings. 7 Their legs were straight, and the soles of their feet were like the soles of calves' feet. They sparkled like the color of burnished bronze. 8 The hands of a man were under their wings on their four sides; and each of the four had faces and wings. 9 Their wings touched one another. The creatures did not turn when they went, but each one went straight forward.

10 As for the likeness of their faces, each had the face of a man; each of the four had the face of a lion on the right side, each of the four had the face of an ox on the left side, and each of the four had the face of an eagle. 11 Thus were their faces. Their wings stretched upward; two wings of each one touched one another, and two covered their bodies. 12 And each one went straight forward; they went wherever the spirit wanted to go, and they did not turn when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, like the appearance of torches going back and forth among the living creatures. The fire was bright, and out of the fire went lightning. 14 And the living creatures

ran back and forth, in appearance like a flash of lightning.

15 Now as I looked at the living creatures, behold, a wheel was on the earth beside each living creature with its four faces. 16 The appearance of the wheels and their workings was like the color of beryl, and all four had the same likeness. The appearance of their workings was, as it were, a wheel in the middle of a wheel. 17 When they moved, they went toward any one of four directions; they did not turn aside when they went. 18 As for their rims, they were so high they were awesome; and their rims were full of eyes, all around the four of them. 19 When the living creatures went, the wheels went beside them; and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up. 20 Wherever the spirit wanted to go, they went, because there the spirit went; and the wheels were lifted together with them, for the spirit of the living creatures[c] was in the wheels. 21 When those went, these went; when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up together with them, for the spirit of the living creatures[d] was in the wheels.

22 The likeness of the firmament above the heads of the living creatures[e] was like the color of an awesome crystal, stretched out over their heads. 23 And under the firmament their wings spread out straight, one toward another. Each one had two which covered one side, and each one had two which covered the other side of the body. 24 When they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of many waters, like the voice of the Almighty, a tumult like the noise of an army; and when they stood still, they let down their wings. 25 A voice came from above the firmament that was over their heads; whenever they stood, they let down their wings.

26 And above the firmament over their heads was the likeness of a throne, in appearance like



a sapphire stone; on the likeness of the throne was a likeness with the appearance of a man high above it. 27 Also from the appearance of His waist and upward I saw, as it were, the color of amber with the appearance of fire all around within it; and from the appearance of His waist and downward I saw, as it were, the appearance of fire with brightness all around. 28 Like the appearance of a rainbow in a cloud on a rainy day, so was the appearance of the brightness all around it. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord.

So when I saw it, I fell on my face, and I heard a voice of One speaking.

## **2 Corinthians 12**

12 It is doubtless[a] not profitable for me to boast. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord: 2 I know a man in Christ who fourteen years ago—whether in the body I do not know, or whether out of the body I do not know, God knows—such a one was caught up to the third heaven. 3 And I know such a man—whether in the body or out of the body I do not know, God knows—4 how he was caught up into Paradise and heard inexpressible words, which it is not lawful for a man to utter. 5 Of such a one I will boast; yet of myself I will not boast, except in my infirmities. 6 For though I might desire to boast, I will not be a fool; for I will speak the truth. But I refrain, lest anyone should think of me above what he sees me to be or hears from me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure by the abundance of the revelations, a thorn in the flesh was given to me, a messenger of Satan to buffet me, lest I be exalted above measure. 8 Concerning this thing I pleaded with the Lord three times that it might depart from me. 9 And He said to me, “My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness.” Therefore most gladly I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. 10 Therefore I take pleasure

in infirmities, in reproaches, in needs, in persecutions, in distresses, for Christ's sake. For when I am weak, then I am strong.

11 I have become a fool in boasting;[b] you have compelled me. For I ought to have been commended by you; for in nothing was I behind the most eminent apostles, though I am nothing. 12 Truly the signs of an apostle were accomplished among you with all perseverance, in signs and wonders and mighty deeds. 13 For what is it in which you were inferior to other churches, except that I myself was not burdensome to you? Forgive me this wrong!

14 Now for the third time I am ready to come to you. And I will not be burdensome to you; for I do not seek yours, but you. For the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. 15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for your souls; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I am loved.

16 But be that as it may, I did not burden you. Nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you by cunning! 17 Did I take advantage of you by any of those whom I sent to you? 18 I urged Titus, and sent our brother with him. Did Titus take advantage of you? Did we not walk in the same spirit? Did we not walk in the same steps?

19 Again, do you think[c] that we excuse ourselves to you? We speak before God in Christ. But we do all things, beloved, for your edification. 20 For I fear lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I wish, and that I shall be found by you such as you do not wish; lest there be contentions, jealousies, outbursts of wrath, selfish ambitions, backbitings, whisperings, conceits, tumults; 21 lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and I shall mourn for many who have sinned before and have not repented of the uncleanness, fornication, and lewdness which they have practiced.

\* \* \*

### **Ephesians 1**

1 Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God,

To the saints who are in Ephesus, and faithful in Christ Jesus:

2 Grace to you and peace from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has blessed us with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly places in Christ, 4 just as He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love, 5 having predestined us to adoption as sons by Jesus Christ to Himself, according to the good pleasure of His will, 6 to the praise of the glory of His grace, by which He made us accepted in the Beloved.

7 In Him we have redemption through His blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of His grace<sup>8</sup> which He made to abound toward us in all wisdom and prudence, 9 having made known to us the mystery of His will, according to His good pleasure which He purposed in Himself, 10 that in the dispensation of the fullness of the times He might gather together in one all things in Christ, both[a] which are in heaven and which are on earth—in Him. 11 In Him also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestined according to the purpose of Him who works all things according to the counsel of His will, 12 that we who first trusted in Christ should be to the praise of His glory.

13 In Him you also trusted, after you heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation; in whom also, having believed, you were sealed with the Holy Spirit of promise, 14 who[b] is the guarantee of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, to the praise of His glory.

15 Therefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the

Lord Jesus and your love for all the saints, 16 do not cease to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers: 17 that the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give to you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of Him, 18 the eyes of your understanding[c] being enlightened; that you may know what is the hope of His calling, what are the riches of the glory of His inheritance in the saints, 19 and what is the exceeding greatness of His power toward us who believe, according to the working of His mighty power 20 which He worked in Christ when He raised Him from the dead and seated Him at His right hand in the heavenly places, 21 far above all principality and power and might and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this age but also in that which is to come.

22 And He put all things under His feet, and gave Him to be head over all things to the church, 23 which is His body, the fullness of Him who fills all in all.

## **Ephesians 2**

2 And you He made alive, who were dead in trespasses and sins, 2 in which you once walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit who now works in the sons of disobedience, 3 among whom also we all once conducted ourselves in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind, and were by nature children of wrath, just as the others.

4 But God, who is rich in mercy, because of His great love with which He loved us, 5 even when we were dead in trespasses, made us alive together with Christ (by grace you have been saved), 6 and raised us up together, and made us sit together in the heavenly places in Christ Jesus, 7 that in the ages to come He might show the exceeding riches of His

grace in His kindness toward us in Christ Jesus. 8 For by grace you have been saved through faith, and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God, 9 not of works, lest anyone should boast. 10 For we are His workmanship, created in Christ Jesus for good works, which God prepared beforehand that we should walk in them.

11 Therefore remember that you, once Gentiles in the flesh—who are called Uncircumcision by what is called the Circumcision made in the flesh by hands — 12 that at that time you were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope and without God in the world. 13 But now in Christ Jesus you who once were far off have been brought near by the blood of Christ.

14 For He Himself is our peace, who has made both one, and has broken down the middle wall of separation,<sup>15</sup> having abolished in His flesh the enmity, that is, the law of commandments contained in ordinances, so as to create in Himself one new man from the two, thus making peace, 16 and that He might reconcile them both to God in one body through the cross, thereby putting to death the enmity. 17 And He came and preached peace to you who were afar off and to those who were near. 18 For through Him we both have access by one Spirit to the Father.

19 Now, therefore, you are no longer strangers and foreigners, but fellow citizens with the saints and members of the household of God, <sup>20</sup> having been built on the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ Himself being the chief cornerstone, <sup>21</sup> in whom the whole building, being fitted together, grows into a holy temple in the Lord, <sup>22</sup> in whom you also are being built together for a dwelling place of God in the Spirit.

### **Philippians 3**

3 Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. For me to write the same things to you is not tedious, but for you it is safe.

2 Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the mutilation! 3 For we are the circumcision, who worship God in the Spirit,[a] rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh, 4 though I also might have confidence in the flesh. If anyone else thinks he may have confidence in the flesh, I more so: 5 circumcised the eighth day, of the stock of Israel, of the tribe of Benjamin, a Hebrew of the Hebrews; concerning the law, a Pharisee; 6 concerning zeal, persecuting the church; concerning the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

7 But what things were gain to me, these I have counted loss for Christ. 8 Yet indeed I also count all things loss for the excellence of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord, for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and count them as rubbish, that I may gain Christ 9 and be found in Him, not having my own righteousness, which is from the law, but that which is through faith in Christ, the righteousness which is from God by faith; 10 that I may know Him and the power of His resurrection, and the fellowship of His sufferings, being conformed to His death, 11 if, by any means, I may attain to the resurrection from the dead.

12 Not that I have already attained, or am already perfected; but I press on, that I may lay hold of that for which Christ Jesus has also laid hold of me. 13 Brethren, I do not count myself to have apprehended; but one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind and reaching forward to those things which are ahead, 14 I press toward the goal for the prize of the upward call of God in Christ Jesus.

15 Therefore let us, as many as are mature, have this mind; and if in anything you think otherwise, God will reveal even this to you. 16 Nevertheless,

to the degree that we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule,[b] let us be of the same mind.

17 Brethren, join in following my example, and note those who so walk, as you have us for a pattern. 18 For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: 19 whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame—who set their mind on earthly things. 20 For our citizenship is in heaven, from which we also eagerly wait for the Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ, 21 who will transform our lowly body that it may be conformed to His glorious body, according to the working by which He is able even to subdue all things to Himself.

## CHAPTER SEVEN

### *Meditation on Holiness*



## OPENING REMARK

The Word of God clearly tells us that without a life of deep holiness it is impossible to see the Lord, whichever way you choose to interpret the scripture one thing is certain, your perception of God would be distorted without holiness. To see God in His truest form, ones heart has to pure, without any defects that would affect his perception. Sadly this is the experience of many christians, they are unable to behold the beauty of holiness & enjoy the glorious presence of God because their lives are unholy. To God holiness is much more than living a sinless life, you may live a clean life and not be holy in the true sense of the word because to be holy has a lot to do with being separated unto the Lord, set apart for Him. It is the beauty that adorns the human spirit that is entirely separated unto the Lord.

Thus to be close to the Lord one must pursue a greater degree of holiness in their lives, this is how a christian's walk with God can be measured. The high priest who served in the most holy place had to have a greater walk of holiness than the priest who served only in the first parts of the sanctuary. Holiness determined their disposition in the kingdom and how God related to them. Only the pure in heart will see God, of that we can be certain. This answers the question why many christians who have the Holy Spirit are unable to see into the Spirit realm. It has to do with the heart, the condition of our hearts determine what & how we see. The greater we desire to see the more holy we should be.

The greatest thing our eyes can see in this life is God Himself and that activity requires purity of heart. Seeing in the spirit is one of the benefits of holiness. The greek word, *Katharos*, Jesus used for pure in the beatitudes, is also used in John 15:3, this time describing the process he uses for the cleansing or purification of the heart- the Word of God. He uses the logos of God to purify our hearts. We can see that meditation plays a huge role in cultivating a life of purity and holiness.

Sadly this generation has been sold a lie by the Spirit of the world, that it's ok to be in bed with the world, engaging in things that profane our spirit & souls and still pursue a life of holiness. Many christians deceivingly accept the idea that because they're saved they don't have to sanctify the Lord in their hearts by departing from a life of

worldliness & sin. This is the reason why the concept of Holiness is largely absent from the pulpits. you'll hear things like " His grace is enough, the blood of Jesus will wash you..." Yet it is written "be holy because I am holy" Holiness is a commandment for the christian who would want to walk & know God. The standards of God of been replaced by false doctrines.

As you meditate on these Scriptures, please do a search on the Hebrew & Greek meanings of the heading words in this chapter, for a more richer understanding. And realise that it is possible to be holy in a generation so perverse & wicked, it is possible to have a deep & experiential walk with God. There're so many advantages to living a holy life, determine that it shall be the pursuit of your life. Remember, the Spirit of holiness was responsible for raising Jesus Christ from the dead & declaring Him the Son of God with Power. This is the same way God is still raising sons with Power in His kingdom. While the creation waits for the manifestation of the sons of God, the Lord waits for us to dedicate ourselves to holiness & purity.

# HOLINESS

## **Exodus 15:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 “Who is like You, O Lord, among the gods?  
Who is like You, glorious in holiness,  
Fearful in praises, doing wonders?

Exodus 28:36 (NKJV Strong's)

36 “You shall also make a plate of pure gold and  
engrave on it, like the engraving of a signet:  
HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

## **Exodus 39:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 Then they made the plate of the holy crown of  
pure gold, and wrote on it an inscription like the  
engraving of a signet:  
HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

1 Chronicles 16:29 (NKJV Strong's)

29 Give to the Lord the glory due His name;  
Bring an offering, and come before Him.  
Oh, worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness!

## **2 Chronicles 20:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he  
appointed those who should sing to the Lord, and  
who should praise the beauty of holiness, as they  
went out before the army and were saying:

“Praise the Lord,  
For His mercy endures forever.”

## **2 Chronicles 31:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 and to all who were written in the genealogy—  
their little ones and their wives, their sons and  
daughters, the whole company of them—for in their  
faithfulness they sanctified themselves in holiness.

## **Psalms 29:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Praise to God in His Holiness and Majesty

A Psalm of David.

1 Give unto the Lord, O you mighty ones,  
Give unto the Lord glory and strength.

**Psalms 29:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Give unto the Lord the glory due to His name;  
Worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness.

**Psalms 60:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 God has spoken in His holiness:  
"I will rejoice;  
I will divide Shechem  
And measure out the Valley of Succoth.

**Psalms 89:35 (NKJV Strong's)**

35 Once I have sworn by My holiness;  
I will not lie to David:

**Psalms 93:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Your testimonies are very sure;  
Holiness adorns Your house,  
O Lord, forever.

**Psalms 96:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Oh, worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness!  
Tremble before Him, all the earth.

**Psalms 99:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

PSALM 99  
Praise to the Lord for His Holiness  
1 The Lord reigns;  
Let the peoples tremble!  
He dwells between the cherubim;  
Let the earth be moved!

**Psalms 108:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 God has spoken in His holiness:  
"I will rejoice;  
I will divide Shechem  
And measure out the Valley of Succoth.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 110:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Your people shall be volunteers  
In the day of Your power;  
In the beauties of holiness, from the womb of the  
morning,  
You have the dew of Your youth.

**Ecclesiastes 8:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

Death Comes to All  
10 Then I saw the wicked buried, who had come  
and gone from the place of holiness, and they were  
forgotten in the city where they had so done. This  
also is vanity.

**Isaiah 35:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 A highway shall be there, and a road,  
And it shall be called the Highway of Holiness.  
The unclean shall not pass over it,  
But it shall be for others.  
Whoever walks the road, although a fool,  
Shall not go astray.

**Jeremiah 2:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Israel was holiness to the Lord,  
The firstfruits of His increase.  
All that devour him will offend;  
Disaster will come upon them," says the Lord.' "

**Jeremiah 31:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

Future Prosperity of Judah  
23 Thus says the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel:  
"They shall again use this speech in the land of Judah  
and in its cities, when I bring back their captivity:  
"The Lord bless you, O home of justice, and mountain  
of holiness!"

**Amos 4:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 The Lord God has sworn by His holiness:  
"Behold, the days shall come upon you

When He will take you away with fishhooks,  
And your posterity with fishhooks.

**Zechariah 14:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 In that day "HOLINESS TO THE LORD" shall be engraved on the bells of the horses. The pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

**Zechariah 14:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 Yes, every pot in Jerusalem and Judah shall be holiness to the Lord of hosts. Everyone who sacrifices shall come and take them and cook in them. In that day there shall no longer be a Canaanite in the house of the Lord of hosts.

**Luke 1:75 (NKJV Strong's)**

75 In holiness and righteousness before Him all the days of our life.

**Romans 1:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 and declared to be the Son of God with power according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead.

**Romans 6:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 I speak in human terms because of the weakness of your flesh. For just as you presented your members as slaves of uncleanness, and of lawlessness leading to more lawlessness, so now present your members as slaves of righteousness for holiness.

**Romans 6:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 But now having been set free from sin, and having become slaves of God, you have your fruit to holiness, and the end, everlasting life.

**2 Corinthians 7:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

\* \* \*

**Ephesians 4:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 and that you put on the new man which was created according to God, in true righteousness and holiness.

**1 Thessalonians 3:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 so that He may establish your hearts blameless in holiness before our God and Father at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all His saints.

**1 Thessalonians 4:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 For God did not call us to uncleanness, but in holiness.

**1 Timothy 2:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Nevertheless she will be saved in childbearing if they continue in faith, love, and holiness, with self-control.

**Hebrews 12:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 For they indeed for a few days chastened us as seemed best to them, but He for our profit, that we may be partakers of His holiness.

**Hebrews 12:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Pursue peace with all people, and holiness, without which no one will see the Lord:

## HOLY & PURE

### **Exodus 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Then He said, "Do not draw near this place. Take your sandals off your feet, for the place where you stand is holy ground."

### **Exodus 12:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 On the first day there shall be a holy convocation, and on the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation for you. No manner of work shall be done on them; but that which everyone must eat—that only may be prepared by you.

### **Exodus 12:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 On the first day there shall be a holy convocation, and on the seventh day there shall be a holy convocation for you. No manner of work shall be done on them; but that which everyone must eat—that only may be prepared by you.

### **Exodus 15:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 You in Your mercy have led forth  
The people whom You have redeemed;  
You have guided them in Your strength  
To Your holy habitation.

### **Exodus 19:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 And you shall be to Me a kingdom of priests and a holy nation.' These are the words which you shall speak to the children of Israel."

### **Exodus 20:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 "Remember the Sabbath day, to keep it holy.

### **Exodus 22:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 "And you shall be holy men to Me: you shall not eat meat torn by beasts in the field; you shall throw it to the dogs.



\* \* \*

**Exodus 28:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 And you shall make holy garments for Aaron your brother, for glory and for beauty.

**Exodus 28:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 And these are the garments which they shall make: a breastplate, an ephod, a robe, a skillfully woven tunic, a turban, and a sash. So they shall make holy garments for Aaron your brother and his sons, that he may minister to Me as priest.

**Exodus 28:38 (NKJV Strong's)**

38 So it shall be on Aaron's forehead, that Aaron may bear the iniquity of the holy things which the children of Israel hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall always be on his forehead, that they may be accepted before the Lord.

**Exodus 29:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 You shall put the turban on his head, and put the holy crown on the turban.

**Exodus 30:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 And you shall make from these a holy anointing oil, an ointment compounded according to the art of the perfumer. It shall be a holy anointing oil.

**Exodus 30:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 You shall consecrate them, that they may be most holy; whatever touches them must be holy.

**Exodus 30:35 (NKJV Strong's)**

35 You shall make of these an incense, a compound according to the art of the perfumer, salted, pure, and holy.

**Exodus 31:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 You shall keep the Sabbath, therefore, for it is holy to you. Everyone who profanes it shall surely be

put to death; for whoever does any work on it, that person shall be cut off from among his people.

**Exodus 31:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Work shall be done for six days, but the seventh is the Sabbath of rest, holy to the Lord. Whoever does any work on the Sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

**Exodus 39:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 Then they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote on it an inscription like the engraving of a signet:

HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

**Exodus 40:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 You shall anoint the altar of the burnt offering and all its utensils, and consecrate the altar. The altar shall be most holy.

**Exodus 40:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 You shall anoint the altar of the burnt offering and all its utensils, and consecrate the altar. The altar shall be most holy.

**Leviticus 11:44 (NKJV Strong's)**

44 For I am the Lord your God. You shall therefore consecrate yourselves, and you shall be holy; for I am holy. Neither shall you defile yourselves with any creeping thing that creeps on the earth.

**Leviticus 11:45 (NKJV Strong's)**

45 For I am the Lord who brings you up out of the land of Egypt, to be your God. You shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

**Leviticus 22:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 You shall not profane My holy name, but I will be hallowed among the children of Israel. I am the Lord who sanctifies you,

\* \* \*

**Leviticus 23:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: 'The feasts of the Lord, which you shall proclaim to be holy convocations, these are My feasts.

**Leviticus 23:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 The priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits as a wave offering before the Lord, with the two lambs. They shall be holy to the Lord for the priest.

**Leviticus 23:35 (NKJV Strong's)**

35 On the first day there shall be a holy convocation. You shall do no customary work on it.

**Leviticus 25:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 For it is the Jubilee; it shall be holy to you; you shall eat its produce from the field.

**Leviticus 27:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 "And when a man dedicates his house to be holy to the Lord, then the priest shall set a value for it, whether it is good or bad; as the priest values it, so it shall stand.

**Leviticus 27:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 "And when a man dedicates his house to be holy to the Lord, then the priest shall set a value for it, whether it is good or bad; as the priest values it, so it shall stand.

**Numbers 6:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 "All the days of the vow of his separation no razor shall come upon his head; until the days are fulfilled for which he separated himself to the Lord, he shall be holy. Then he shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

**Numbers 6:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 All the days of his separation he shall be holy to the Lord.

**Numbers 16:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 put fire in them and put incense in them before the Lord tomorrow, and it shall be that the man whom the Lord chooses is the holy one. You take too much upon yourselves, you sons of Levi!"

**Deuteronomy 7:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 "For you are a holy people to the Lord your God; the Lord your God has chosen you to be a people for Himself, a special treasure above all the peoples on the face of the earth.

**Deuteronomy 14:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 "You shall not eat anything that dies of itself; you may give it to the alien who is within your gates, that he may eat it, or you may sell it to a foreigner; for you are a holy people to the Lord your God.

'You shall not boil a young goat in its mother's milk.

**Deuteronomy 23:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 For the Lord your God walks in the midst of your camp, to deliver you and give your enemies over to you; therefore your camp shall be holy, that He may see no unclean thing among you, and turn away from you.

**Deuteronomy 26:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 then you shall say before the Lord your God: 'I have removed the holy tithe from my house, and also have given them to the Levite, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, according to all Your commandments which You have commanded me; I have not transgressed Your commandments, nor have I forgotten them.

**Deuteronomy 26:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Look down from Your holy habitation, from heaven, and bless Your people Israel and the land which You have given us, just as You swore to our fathers, “a land flowing with milk and honey.” ’

**Deuteronomy 28:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 “The Lord will establish you as a holy people to Himself, just as He has sworn to you, if you keep the commandments of the Lord your God and walk in His ways.

**Deuteronomy 26:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 and that He will set you high above all nations which He has made, in praise, in name, and in honor, and that you may be a holy people to the Lord your God, just as He has spoken.”

**Deuteronomy 33:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 And of Levi he said:

“Let Your Thummim and Your Urim be with Your holy one,  
Whom You tested at Massah,  
And with whom You contended at the waters of Meribah,

**Joshua 5:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Then the Commander of the Lord's army said to Joshua, “Take your sandal off your foot, for the place where you stand is holy.” And Joshua did so.

**Joshua 24:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 But Joshua said to the people, “You cannot serve the Lord, for He is a holy God. He is a jealous God; He will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

**1 Samuel 2:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 “No one is holy like the Lord,  
For there is none besides You,  
Nor is there any rock like our God.

\* \* \*

**1 Samuel 6:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Ark at Kirjath Jearim

20 And the men of Beth Shemesh said, "Who is able to stand before this holy Lord God? And to whom shall it go up from us?"

**1 Samuel 21:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 And the priest answered David and said, "There is no common bread on hand; but there is holy bread, if the young men have at least kept themselves from women."

**1 Samuel 21:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Then David answered the priest, and said to him, "Truly, women have been kept from us about three days since I came out. And the vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is in effect common, even though it was consecrated in the vessel this day."

**2 Kings 4:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 And she said to her husband, "Look now, I know that this is a holy man of God, who passes by us regularly.

**1 Chronicles 16:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Glory in His holy name;

Let the hearts of those rejoice who seek the Lord!

**2 Chronicles 30:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 Then the priests, the Levites, arose and blessed the people, and their voice was heard; and their prayer came up to His holy dwelling place, to heaven.

**Ezra 8:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 And I said to them, "You are holy to the Lord; the articles are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering to the Lord God of your fathers.

**Ezra 9:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 For they have taken some of their daughters as wives for themselves and their sons, so that the holy seed is mixed with the peoples of those lands. Indeed, the hand of the leaders and rulers has been foremost in this trespass."

**Nehemiah 8:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 And Nehemiah, who was the governor, Ezra the priest and scribe, and the Levites who taught the people said to all the people, "This day is holy to the Lord your God; do not mourn nor weep." For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the Law.

**Nehemiah 8:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 So the Levites quieted all the people, saying, "Be still, for the day is holy; do not be grieved."

**Job 5:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Eliphaz: Job Is Chastened by God

1 "Call out now; Is there anyone who will answer you?

And to which of the holy ones will you turn?

**Psalms 2:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 "Yet I have set My King  
On My holy hill of Zion."

**Psalms 11:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 The Lord is in His holy temple,  
The Lord's throne is in heaven;  
His eyes behold,  
His eyelids test the sons of men.

**Psalms 22:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 But You are holy,  
Enthroned in the praises of Israel.

**Psalms 51:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Do not cast me away from Your presence,  
And do not take Your Holy Spirit from me.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 86:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Preserve my life, for I am holy;  
You are my God;  
Save Your servant who trusts in You!

**Psalms 89:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 Then You spoke in a vision to Your holy one,  
And said: "I have given help to one who is mighty;  
I have exalted one chosen from the people.

**Psalms 89:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 I have found My servant David;  
With My holy oil I have anointed him,

**Proverbs 20:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 It is a snare for a man to devote rashly  
something as holy,  
And afterward to reconsider his vows.

**Proverbs 9:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 "The fear of the Lord is the beginning of  
wisdom,  
And the knowledge of the Holy One is  
understanding.

**Proverbs 30:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 I neither learned wisdom  
Nor have knowledge of the Holy One.

**Isaiah 5:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted in  
judgment,  
And God who is holy shall be hallowed in  
righteousness.

**Isaiah 6:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 And one cried to another and said: "Holy, holy,  
holy is the Lord of hosts;  
The whole earth is full of His glory!"



\* \* \*

**Isaiah 57:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 For thus says the High and Lofty One  
Who inhabits eternity, whose name is Holy:  
“I dwell in the high and holy place,  
With him who has a contrite and humble spirit,  
To revive the spirit of the humble,  
And to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

**Isaiah 62:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 But those who have gathered it shall eat it,  
And praise the Lord;  
Those who have brought it together shall drink it  
in My holy courts.”

**Isaiah 62:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 And they shall call them The Holy People,  
The Redeemed of the Lord;  
And you shall be called Sought Out,  
A City Not Forsaken.

**Isaiah 63:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 Your holy people have possessed it but a little  
while;  
Our adversaries have trodden down Your  
sanctuary.

**Jeremiah 23:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

False Prophets and Empty Oracles  
9 My heart within me is broken  
Because of the prophets;  
All my bones shake.  
I am like a drunken man,  
And like a man whom wine has overcome,  
Because of the Lord,  
And because of His holy words.

**Ezekiel 22:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 You have despised My holy things and profaned  
My Sabbaths.

\* \* \*

**Ezekiel 44:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 “And they shall teach My people the difference between the holy and the unholy, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

**Daniel 4:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 “I saw in the visions of my head while on my bed, and there was a watcher, a holy one, coming down from heaven.

**Daniel 4:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 ‘This decision is by the decree of the watchers,  
And the sentence by the word of the holy ones,  
In order that the living may know  
That the Most High rules in the kingdom of men,  
Gives it to whomever He will,  
And sets over it the lowest of men.’

**Daniel 8:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Then I heard a holy one speaking; and another holy one said to that certain one who was speaking, “How long will the vision be, concerning the daily sacrifices and the transgression of desolation, the giving of both the sanctuary and the host to be trampled underfoot?”

**Daniel 8:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 His power shall be mighty, but not by his own power;  
He shall destroy fearfully,  
And shall prosper and thrive;  
He shall destroy the mighty, and also the holy people.

**Matthew 7:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 “Do not give what is holy to the dogs; nor cast your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn and tear you in pieces.

\* \* \*

**Mark 1:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 saying, "Let us alone! What have we to do with You, Jesus of Nazareth? Did You come to destroy us? I know who You are—the Holy One of God!"

**Luke 1:70 (NKJV Strong's)**

70 As He spoke by the mouth of His holy prophets,  
Who have been since the world began,

**Luke 1:70 (NKJV Strong's)**

70 As He spoke by the mouth of His holy prophets,  
Who have been since the world began,

**Acts 4:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 "For truly against Your holy Servant Jesus, whom You anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles and the people of Israel, were gathered together

**Acts 4:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 by stretching out Your hand to heal, and that signs and wonders may be done through the name of Your holy Servant Jesus."

**Romans 7:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Therefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy and just and good.

**Romans 12:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Living Sacrifices to God

1 I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that you present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable to God, which is your reasonable service.

**1 Corinthians 3:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 If anyone defiles the temple of God, God will destroy him. For the temple of God is holy, which temple you are.

\* \* \*

**1 Corinthians 7:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband; otherwise your children would be unclean, but now they are holy.

**1 Corinthians 7:34 (NKJV Strong's)**

34 There is a difference between a wife and a virgin. The unmarried woman cares about the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit. But she who is married cares about the things of the world—how she may please her husband.

**1 Corinthians 9:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Do you not know that those who minister the holy things eat of the things of the temple, and those who serve at the altar partake of the offerings of the altar?

**Ephesians 1:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 just as He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love,

**Ephesians 5:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 that He might present her to Himself a glorious church, not having spot or wrinkle or any such thing, but that she should be holy and without blemish.

**Colossians 1:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 in the body of His flesh through death, to present you holy, and blameless, and above reproach in His sight—

**Colossians 3:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, put on tender mercies, kindness, humility, meekness, longsuffering;

**1 Timothy 2:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 I desire therefore that the men pray everywhere, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting;

**2 Timothy 1:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 who has saved us and called us with a holy calling, not according to our works, but according to His own purpose and grace which was given to us in Christ Jesus before time began,

**Titus 1:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 but hospitable, a lover of what is good, sober-minded, just, holy, self-controlled,

**Titus 1:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 but hospitable, a lover of what is good, sober-minded, just, holy, self-controlled,

**Hebrews 7:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 For such a High Priest was fitting for us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and has become higher than the heavens;

**1 Peter 1:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 but as He who called you is holy, you also be holy in all your conduct,

**1 Peter 1:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 because it is written, "Be holy, for I am holy."

**1 Peter 2:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 you also, as living stones, are being built up a spiritual house, a holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices acceptable to God through Jesus Christ.

**1 Peter 2:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 But you are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, a holy nation, His own special people, that you may proclaim the praises of Him who called you out of darkness into His marvelous light;

\* \* \*

**1 Peter 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 For in this manner, in former times, the holy women who trusted in God also adorned themselves, being submissive to their own husbands,

**2 Peter 1:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 for prophecy never came by the will of man, but holy men of God spoke as they were moved by the Holy Spirit.

**2 Peter 3:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 that you may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, and of the commandment of us, the apostles of the Lord and Savior,

**2 Peter 3:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Therefore, since all these things will be dissolved, what manner of persons ought you to be in holy conduct and godliness,

**Jude 1:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

Maintain Your Life with God

20 But you, beloved, building yourselves up on your most holy faith, praying in the Holy Spirit,

Revelation 3:7 (NKJV Strong's)

The Faithful Church

7 "And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write,

"These things says He who is holy, He who is true, 'He who has the key of David, He who opens and no one shuts, and shuts and no one opens':

**Revelation 18:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 "Rejoice over her, O heaven, and you holy apostles and prophets, for God has avenged you on her!"

**Revelation 18:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 "Rejoice over her, O heaven, and you holy apostles and prophets, for God has avenged you on her!"

**Revelation 22:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 He who is unjust, let him be unjust still; he who is filthy, let him be filthy still; he who is righteous, let him be righteous still; he who is holy, let him be holy still."

*Pure*

**2 Samuel 22:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 With the pure You will show Yourself pure;  
And with the devious You will show Yourself shrewd.

**Job 4:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 'Can a mortal be more righteous than God?  
Can a man be more pure than his Maker?

**Job 8:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 If you were pure and upright,  
Surely now He would awake for you,  
And prosper your rightful dwelling place.

**Job 11:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 For you have said,  
'My doctrine is pure,  
And I am clean in your eyes.'

**Job 15:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 "What is man, that he could be pure?  
And he who is born of a woman, that he could be righteous?

**Job 15:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 If God puts no trust in His saints,

And the heavens are not pure in His sight,

**Job 16:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Although no violence is in my hands,  
And my prayer is pure.

**Job 25:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 How then can man be righteous before God?  
Or how can he be pure who is born of a woman?

**Job 25:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 How then can man be righteous before God?  
Or how can he be pure who is born of a woman?

**Job 33:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 My words come from my upright heart;  
My lips utter pure knowledge.

**Job 33:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 'I am pure, without transgression;  
I am innocent, and there is no iniquity in me.

**Psalms 12:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 The words of the Lord are pure words,  
Like silver tried in a furnace of earth,  
Purified seven times.

**Psalms 19:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the  
heart;

The commandment of the Lord is pure,  
enlightening the eyes;

**Psalms 21:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 For You meet him with the blessings of goodness;  
You set a crown of pure gold upon his head.

**Psalms 24:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He who has clean hands and a pure heart,  
Who has not lifted up his soul to an idol,



Nor sworn deceitfully.

**Psalms 73:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

BOOK THREE

Psalms 73-89

PSALM 73

The Tragedy of the Wicked, and the Blessedness of  
Trust in God

A Psalm of Asaph.

1 Truly God is good to Israel,  
To such as are pure in heart.

**Psalms 119:140 (NKJV Strong's)**

140 Your word is very pure;  
Therefore Your servant loves it.

**Proverbs 15:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination  
to the Lord,  
But the words of the pure are pleasant.

**Proverbs 16:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 All the ways of a man are pure in his own eyes,  
But the Lord weighs the spirits.

**Proverbs 20:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Who can say, "I have made my heart clean,  
I am pure from my sin"?

**Proverbs 20:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Even a child is known by his deeds,  
Whether what he does is pure and right.

**Proverbs 21:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 The way of a guilty man is perverse;  
But as for the pure, his work is right.

**Proverbs 30:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Every word of God is pure;  
He is a shield to those who put their trust in Him.

\* \* \*

**Proverbs 30:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 There is a generation that is pure in its own eyes,  
Yet is not washed from its filthiness.

**Micah 6:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Shall I count pure those with the wicked scales,  
And with the bag of deceitful weights?

**Zephaniah 3:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 "For then I will restore to the peoples a pure language,  
That they all may call on the name of the Lord,  
To serve Him with one accord.

**Malachi 1:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 For from the rising of the sun, even to its going down,  
My name shall be great among the Gentiles;  
In every place incense shall be offered to My name,  
And a pure offering;  
For My name shall be great among the nations,"  
Says the Lord of hosts.

**Matthew 5:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Blessed are the pure in heart,  
For they shall see God.

**Romans 14:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 Do not destroy the work of God for the sake of food. All things indeed are pure, but it is evil for the man who eats with offense.

**Philippians 4:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Finally, brethren, whatever things are true, whatever things are noble, whatever things are just, whatever things are pure, whatever things are lovely, whatever things are of good report, if there is any virtue and if there is anything praiseworthy—

meditate on these things.

**1 Timothy 1:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Now the purpose of the commandment is love from a pure heart, from a good conscience, and from sincere faith,

**1 Timothy 3:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 holding the mystery of the faith with a pure conscience.

**1 Timothy 5:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 Do not lay hands on anyone hastily, nor share in other people's sins; keep yourself pure.

**2 Timothy 1:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

Timothy's Faith and Heritage

3 I thank God, whom I serve with a pure conscience, as my forefathers did, as without ceasing I remember you in my prayers night and day,

**2 Timothy 2:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 Flee also youthful lusts; but pursue righteousness, faith, love, peace with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

**Titus 1:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 To the pure all things are pure, but to those who are defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure; but even their mind and conscience are defiled.

**Titus 1:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 To the pure all things are pure, but to those who are defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure; but even their mind and conscience are defiled.

**Titus 1:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 To the pure all things are pure, but to those who are defiled and unbelieving nothing is pure; but even their mind and conscience are defiled.

\* \* \*

**James 3:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, willing to yield, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality and without hypocrisy.

**1 Peter 1:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Enduring Word

22 Since you have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit in sincere love of the brethren, love one another fervently with a pure heart,

**1 Peter 1:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Enduring Word

22 Since you have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit in sincere love of the brethren, love one another fervently with a pure heart,

**2 Peter 3:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

God's Promise Is Not Slack

1 Beloved, I now write to you this second epistle (in both of which I stir up your pure minds by way of reminder),

**1 John 3:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 And everyone who has this hope in Him purifies himself, just as He is pure.

**Revelation 15:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 And out of the temple came the seven angels having the seven plagues, clothed in pure bright linen, and having their chests girded with golden bands.

**Revelation 22:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The River of Life

1 And he showed me a pure river of water of life,

clear as crystal, proceeding from the throne of God  
and of the Lamb.

## PURITY & PURIFICATION

### **Revelation 22:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 He who is unjust, let him be unjust still; he who is filthy, let him be filthy still; he who is righteous, let him be righteous still; he who is holy, let him be holy still."

### **Proverbs 22:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 He who loves purity of heart  
And has grace on his lips,  
The king will be his friend.

### **2 Corinthians 6:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 by purity, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Spirit, by sincere love,

### **1 Thessalonians 4:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Plea for Purity

1 Finally then, brethren, we urge and exhort in the Lord Jesus that you should abound more and more, just as you received from us how you ought to walk and to please God;

### **1 Timothy 4:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

Take Heed to Your Ministry

12 Let no one despise your youth, but be an example to the believers in word, in conduct, in love, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

### **1 Timothy 5:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 older women as mothers, younger women as sisters, with all purity.

### **Numbers 8:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 Thus you shall do to them to cleanse them: Sprinkle water of purification on them, and let them shave all their body, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

\* \* \*

**Numbers 19:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Then a man who is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and store them outside the camp in a clean place; and they shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for the water of purification; it is for purifying from sin.

**2 Chronicles 30:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 who prepares his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers, though he is not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.”

**Nehemiah 12:45 (NKJV Strong's)**

45 Both the singers and the gatekeepers kept the charge of their God and the charge of the purification, according to the command of David and Solomon his son.

## PURIFY & PURIFIED

### **Genesis 35:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 And Jacob said to his household and to all who were with him, "Put away the foreign gods that are among you, purify yourselves, and change your garments.

### **Numbers 19:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 He shall purify himself with the water on the third day and on the seventh day; then he will be clean. But if he does not purify himself on the third day and on the seventh day, he will not be clean.

### **Numbers 19:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Whoever touches the body of anyone who has died, and does not purify himself, defiles the tabernacle of the Lord. That person shall be cut off from Israel. He shall be unclean, because the water of purification was not sprinkled on him; his uncleanness is still on him.

### **Numbers 19:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 'But the man who is unclean and does not purify himself, that person shall be cut off from among the assembly, because he has defiled the sanctuary of the Lord. The water of purification has not been sprinkled on him; he is unclean.

### **Numbers 31:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 Purify every garment, everything made of leather, everything woven of goats' hair, and everything made of wood."

### **Isaiah 66:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 "Those who sanctify themselves and purify themselves,  
To go to the gardens  
After an idol in the midst,



Eating swine's flesh and the abomination and the mouse,

Shall be consumed together," says the Lord.

**Ezekiel 43:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 Seven days they shall make atonement for the altar and purify it, and so consecrate it.

**Daniel 11:35 (NKJV Strong's)**

35 And some of those of understanding shall fall, to refine them, purify them, and make them white, until the time of the end; because it is still for the appointed time.

**Malachi 3:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 He will sit as a refiner and a purifier of silver;  
He will purify the sons of Levi,  
And purge them as gold and silver,  
That they may offer to the Lord  
An offering in righteousness.

**Titus 2:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 who gave Himself for us, that He might redeem us from every lawless deed and purify for Himself His own special people, zealous for good works.

**James 4:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Draw near to God and He will draw near to you. Cleanse your hands, you sinners; and purify your hearts, you double-minded.

**Numbers 19:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Then a man who is clean shall gather up the ashes of the heifer, and store them outside the camp in a clean place; and they shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Israel for the water of purification; it is for purifying from sin.

**1 Chronicles 23:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 because their duty was to help the sons of Aaron

in the service of the house of the Lord, in the courts and in the chambers, in the purifying of all holy things and the work of the service of the house of God,

**Mark 7:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 because it does not enter his heart but his stomach, and is eliminated, thus purifying all foods?"

**Acts 15:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 and made no distinction between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith.

**Hebrews 9:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 For if the blood of bulls and goats and the ashes of a heifer, sprinkling the unclean, sanctifies for the purifying of the flesh,

# SANCTIFICATION

## **1 Corinthians 1:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 But of Him you are in Christ Jesus, who became for us wisdom from God—and righteousness and sanctification and redemption—

## **1 Thessalonians 4:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 For this is the will of God, your sanctification: that you should abstain from sexual immorality;

## **1 Thessalonians 4:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 that each of you should know how to possess his own vessel in sanctification and honor,

## **2 Thessalonians 2:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

Stand Fast

13 But we are bound to give thanks to God always for you, brethren beloved by the Lord, because God from the beginning chose you for salvation through sanctification by the Spirit and belief in the truth,

## **1 Peter 1:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, in sanctification of the Spirit, for obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ:

Grace to you and peace be multiplied.

## SANCTIFY

### **Exodus 28:41 (NKJV Strong's)**

41 So you shall put them on Aaron your brother and on his sons with him. You shall anoint them, consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister to Me as priests.

### **Exodus 29:33 (NKJV Strong's)**

33 They shall eat those things with which the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them; but an outsider shall not eat them, because they are holy.

### **Exodus 29:36 (NKJV Strong's)**

36 And you shall offer a bull every day as a sin offering for atonement. You shall cleanse the altar when you make atonement for it, and you shall anoint it to sanctify it.

### **Exodus 29:37 (NKJV Strong's)**

37 Seven days you shall make atonement for the altar and sanctify it. And the altar shall be most holy. Whatever touches the altar must be holy.

### **Leviticus 21:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Therefore you shall consecrate him, for he offers the bread of your God. He shall be holy to you, for I the Lord, who sanctify you, am holy.

### **Leviticus 21:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Therefore you shall consecrate him, for he offers the bread of your God. He shall be holy to you, for I the Lord, who sanctify you, am holy.

### **Leviticus 21:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Nor shall he profane his posterity among his people, for I the Lord sanctify him.' "

\* \* \*

**Leviticus 21:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 only he shall not go near the veil or approach the altar, because he has a defect, lest he profane My sanctuaries; for I the Lord sanctify them.' "

**Leviticus 22:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 "They shall therefore keep My ordinance, lest they bear sin for it and die thereby, if they profane it: I the Lord sanctify them.

**Leviticus 22:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 or allow them to bear the guilt of trespass when they eat their holy offerings; for I the Lord sanctify them.' "

**Numbers 6:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 and the priest shall offer one as a sin offering and the other as a burnt offering, and make atonement for him, because he sinned in regard to the corpse; and he shall sanctify his head that same day.

**Deuteronomy 15:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Law Concerning Firstborn Animals

19 "All the firstborn males that come from your herd and your flock you shall sanctify to the Lord your God; you shall do no work with the firstborn of your herd, nor shear the firstborn of your flock.

**Joshua 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 And Joshua said to the people, "Sanctify yourselves, for tomorrow the Lord will do wonders among you."

**Joshua 7:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Get up, sanctify the people, and say, 'Sanctify yourselves for tomorrow, because thus says the Lord God of Israel: "There is an accursed thing in your midst, O Israel; you cannot stand before your enemies until you take away the accursed thing from among you."

\* \* \*

**Joshua 7:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Get up, sanctify the people, and say, 'Sanctify yourselves for tomorrow, because thus says the Lord God of Israel: "There is an accursed thing in your midst, O Israel; you cannot stand before your enemies until you take away the accursed thing from among you."

**1 Chronicles 15:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 He said to them, "You are the heads of the fathers' houses of the Levites; sanctify yourselves, you and your brethren, that you may bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel to the place I have prepared for it.

**1 Chronicles 15:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 He said to them, "You are the heads of the fathers' houses of the Levites; sanctify yourselves, you and your brethren, that you may bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel to the place I have prepared for it.

**2 Chronicles 29:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 and said to them: "Hear me, Levites! Now sanctify yourselves, sanctify the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and carry out the rubbish from the holy place.

**2 Chronicles 29:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Now they began to sanctify on the first day of the first month, and on the eighth day of the month they came to the vestibule of the Lord. So they sanctified the house of the Lord in eight days, and on the sixteenth day of the first month they finished.

**2 Chronicles 30:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For there were many in the assembly who had not sanctified themselves; therefore the Levites had charge of the slaughter of the Passover lambs for

everyone who was not clean, to sanctify them to the Lord.

**Nehemiah 13:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 And I commanded the Levites that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should go and guard the gates, to sanctify the Sabbath day.

Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of Your mercy!

**Job 1:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 So it was, when the days of feasting had run their course, that Job would send and sanctify them, and he would rise early in the morning and offer burnt offerings according to the number of them all. For Job said, "It may be that my sons have sinned and cursed God in their hearts." Thus Job did regularly.

**Job 1:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 So it was, when the days of feasting had run their course, that Job would send and sanctify them, and he would rise early in the morning and offer burnt offerings according to the number of them all. For Job said, "It may be that my sons have sinned and cursed God in their hearts." Thus Job did regularly.

**Ezekiel 36:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 And I will sanctify My great name, which has been profaned among the nations, which you have profaned in their midst; and the nations shall know that I am the Lord," says the Lord God, "when I am hallowed in you before their eyes.

**Ezekiel 37:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 The nations also will know that I, the Lord, sanctify Israel, when My sanctuary is in their midst forevermore." ' ' "

**Ezekiel 44:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 When they go out to the outer court, to the outer

court to the people, they shall take off their garments in which they have ministered, leave them in the holy chambers, and put on other garments; and in their holy garments they shall not sanctify the people.

**Ezekiel 38:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 Thus I will magnify Myself and sanctify Myself, and I will be known in the eyes of many nations. Then they shall know that I am the Lord." ' '

**Ezekiel 46:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 And he said to me, "This is the place where the priests shall boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, and where they shall bake the grain offering, so that they do not bring them out into the outer court to sanctify the people."

**Joel 2:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 Gather the people,  
Sanctify the congregation,  
Assemble the elders,  
Gather the children and nursing babes;  
Let the bridegroom go out from his chamber,  
And the bride from her dressing room.

*New Testament*

**John 17:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Sanctify them by Your truth. Your word is truth.

**John 17:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they also may be sanctified by the truth.

**Ephesians 5:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 that He might sanctify and cleanse her with the washing of water by the word,

\* \* \*



**1 Thessalonians 5:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

Blessing and Admonition

23 Now may the God of peace Himself sanctify you completely; and may your whole spirit, soul, and body be preserved blameless at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ.

**Hebrews 13:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Therefore Jesus also, that He might sanctify the people with His own blood, suffered outside the gate.

**1 Peter 3:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts, and always be ready to give a defense to everyone who asks you a reason for the hope that is in you, with meekness and fear;

## SANCTIFIED

### **Genesis 2:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Then God blessed the seventh day and sanctified it, because in it He rested from all His work which God had created and made.

### **Exodus 19:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 So Moses went down from the mountain to the people and sanctified the people, and they washed their clothes.

### **Exodus 29:43 (NKJV Strong's)**

43 And there I will meet with the children of Israel, and the tabernacle shall be sanctified by My glory.

### **Numbers 3:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 because all the firstborn are Mine. On the day that I struck all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, I sanctified to Myself all the firstborn in Israel, both man and beast. They shall be Mine: I am the Lord."

### **Numbers 8:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For all the firstborn among the children of Israel are Mine, both man and beast; on the day that I struck all the firstborn in the land of Egypt I sanctified them to Myself.

### **1 Chronicles 15:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 So the priests and the Levites sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel.

### **2 Chronicles 5:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 And it came to pass when the priests came out of the Most Holy Place (for all the priests who were present had sanctified themselves, without keeping to their divisions),

\* \* \*

**2 Chronicles 7:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 For now I have chosen and sanctified this house, that My name may be there forever; and My eyes and My heart will be there perpetually.

**2 Chronicles 7:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 then I will uproot them from My land which I have given them; and this house which I have sanctified for My name I will cast out of My sight, and will make it a proverb and a byword among all peoples.

**2 Chronicles 29:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 And they gathered their brethren, sanctified themselves, and went according to the commandment of the king, at the words of the Lord, to cleanse the house of the Lord.

**2 Chronicles 29:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Now they began to sanctify on the first day of the first month, and on the eighth day of the month they came to the vestibule of the Lord. So they sanctified the house of the Lord in eight days, and on the sixteenth day of the first month they finished.

**2 Chronicles 29:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 Moreover all the articles which King Ahaz in his reign had cast aside in his transgression we have prepared and sanctified; and there they are, before the altar of the Lord."

**2 Chronicles 29:34 (NKJV Strong's)**

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not skin all the burnt offerings; therefore their brethren the Levites helped them until the work was ended and until the other priests had sanctified themselves, for the Levites were more diligent in sanctifying themselves than the priests.

**2 Chronicles 30:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Now do not be stiff-necked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves to the Lord; and enter His sanctuary, which He has sanctified forever, and serve the Lord your God, that the fierceness of His wrath may turn away from you.

**2 Chronicles 30:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Then they slaughtered the Passover lambs on the fourteenth day of the second month. The priests and the Levites were ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought the burnt offerings to the house of the Lord.

**2 Chronicles 30:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For there were many in the assembly who had not sanctified themselves; therefore the Levites had charge of the slaughter of the Passover lambs for everyone who was not clean, to sanctify them to the Lord.

**2 Chronicles 30:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 For Hezekiah king of Judah gave to the assembly a thousand bulls and seven thousand sheep, and the leaders gave to the assembly a thousand bulls and ten thousand sheep; and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

**2 Chronicles 31:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 and to all who were written in the genealogy—their little ones and their wives, their sons and daughters, the whole company of them—for in their faithfulness they sanctified themselves in holiness.

**Isaiah 13:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 I have commanded My sanctified ones;  
I have also called My mighty ones for My anger—  
Those who rejoice in My exaltation.”

**Jeremiah 1:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 “Before I formed you in the womb I knew you;

Before you were born I sanctified you;  
I ordained you a prophet to the nations."

**Ezekiel 48:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 It shall be for the priests of the sons of Zadok, who are sanctified, who have kept My charge, who did not go astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray.

*New Testament*

**John 10:36 (NKJV Strong's)**

36 do you say of Him whom the Father sanctified and sent into the world, 'You are blaspheming,' because I said, 'I am the Son of God'?

**John 17:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they also may be sanctified by the truth.

**Acts 20:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 "So now, brethren, I commend you to God and to the word of His grace, which is able to build you up and give you an inheritance among all those who are sanctified.

**Acts 26:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 to open their eyes, in order to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan to God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins and an inheritance among those who are sanctified by faith in Me.'

**Romans 15:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 that I might be a minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering of the Gentiles might be acceptable, sanctified by the Holy Spirit.

\* \* \*

**1 Corinthians 1:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 To the church of God which is at Corinth, to those who are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all who in every place call on the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours:

**1 Corinthians 6:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 And such were some of you. But you were washed, but you were sanctified, but you were justified in the name of the Lord Jesus and by the Spirit of our God.

**1 Corinthians 6:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 And such were some of you. But you were washed, but you were sanctified, but you were justified in the name of the Lord Jesus and by the Spirit of our God.

**1 Timothy 4:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 for it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

**2 Timothy 2:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 Therefore if anyone cleanses himself from the latter, he will be a vessel for honor, sanctified and useful for the Master, prepared for every good work.

**Titus 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, through the washing of regeneration and renewing of the Holy Spirit,

**Hebrews 2:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 For both He who sanctifies and those who are being sanctified are all of one, for which reason He is not ashamed to call them brethren,

**Hebrews 2:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 For both He who sanctifies and those who are being sanctified are all of one, for which reason He is not ashamed to call them brethren,

**Hebrews 10:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

Christ's Death Perfects the Sanctified

11 And every priest stands ministering daily and offering repeatedly the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins.

**Hebrews 10:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 For by one offering He has perfected forever those who are being sanctified.

**Hebrews 10:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 Of how much worse punishment, do you suppose, will he be thought worthy who has trampled the Son of God underfoot, counted the blood of the covenant by which he was sanctified a common thing, and insulted the Spirit of grace?

**Jude 1:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Jude, a bondservant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James,

To those who are called, sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ:

## CLEAN

### **Leviticus 10:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 that you may distinguish between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean,

### **Leviticus 13:40 (NKJV Strong's)**

40 "As for the man whose hair has fallen from his head, he is bald, but he is clean.

### **Leviticus 14:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 He who is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean. After that he shall come into the camp, and shall stay outside his tent seven days.

### **Leviticus 14:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Then the priest who makes him clean shall present the man who is to be made clean, and those things, before the Lord, at the door of the tabernacle of meeting.

### **Numbers 18:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Whatever first ripe fruit is in their land, which they bring to the Lord, shall be yours. Everyone who is clean in your house may eat it.

### **2 Kings 5:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 And Elisha sent a messenger to him, saying, "Go and wash in the Jordan seven times, and your flesh shall be restored to you, and you shall be clean."

### **2 Chronicles 30:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For there were many in the assembly who had not sanctified themselves; therefore the Levites had charge of the slaughter of the Passover lambs for everyone who was not clean, to sanctify them to the Lord.

\* \* \*



**Job 11:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 For you have said,  
'My doctrine is pure,  
And I am clean in your eyes.'

**Job 14:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean?  
No one!

**Job 17:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Yet the righteous will hold to his way,  
And he who has clean hands will be stronger and  
stronger.

**Psalms 19:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring forever;  
The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous  
altogether.

**Psalms 24:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He who has clean hands and a pure heart,  
Who has not lifted up his soul to an idol,  
Nor sworn deceitfully.

**Psalms 51:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 Purge me with hyssop, and I shall be clean;  
Wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

**Psalms 51:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Create in me a clean heart, O God,  
And renew a steadfast spirit within me.

**Proverbs 20:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Who can say, "I have made my heart clean,  
I am pure from my sin"?

**Ecclesiastes 9:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 All things come alike to all:  
One event happens to the righteous and the  
wicked;

To the good, the clean, and the unclean;  
To him who sacrifices and him who does not  
sacrifice.

As is the good, so is the sinner;  
He who takes an oath as he who fears an oath.

**Isaiah 1:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 "Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean;  
Put away the evil of your doings from before My  
eyes.

Cease to do evil,

**Isaiah 28:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filth;  
No place is clean.

**Isaiah 52:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Depart! Depart! Go out from there,  
Touch no unclean thing;  
Go out from the midst of her,  
Be clean,  
You who bear the vessels of the Lord.

**Isaiah 66:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 Then they shall bring all your brethren for an  
offering to the Lord out of all nations, on horses and  
in chariots and in litters, on mules and on camels, to  
My holy mountain Jerusalem," says the Lord, "as the  
children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel  
into the house of the Lord.

**Jeremiah 13:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 I have seen your adulteries  
And your lustful neighings,  
The lewdness of your harlotry,  
Your abominations on the hills in the fields.  
Woe to you, O Jerusalem!  
Will you still not be made clean?"

**Ezekiel 22:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 Her priests have violated My law and profaned My holy things; they have not distinguished between the holy and unholy, nor have they made known the difference between the unclean and the clean; and they have hidden their eyes from My Sabbaths, so that I am profaned among them.

**Ezekiel 36:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 Then I will sprinkle clean water on you, and you shall be clean; I will cleanse you from all your filthiness and from all your idols.

**Ezekiel 44:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 "And they shall teach My people the difference between the holy and the unholy, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

**Ezekiel 44:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 "And they shall teach My people the difference between the holy and the unholy, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

**Matthew 23:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 Blind Pharisee, first cleanse the inside of the cup and dish, that the outside of them may be clean also.

**John 13:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Jesus said to him, "He who is bathed needs only to wash his feet, but is completely clean; and you are clean, but not all of you."

**John 13:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 For He knew who would betray Him; therefore He said, "You are not all clean."

**John 15:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 You are already clean because of the word which I have spoken to you.

**Acts 18:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 But when they opposed him and blasphemed, he shook his garments and said to them, “Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean. From now on I will go to the Gentiles.”

**Revelation 19:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 And to her it was granted to be arrayed in fine linen, clean and bright, for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints.

**Revelation 19:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean, followed Him on white horses.

## CHAPTER EIGHT

### *Meditation on Righteousness*

## OPENING REMARK

The scriptures tell us that righteousness and justice are the foundation of Gods throne, they're the stability of His rule. He executes His reign of the universe through His righteousness. In another passage. it says '*a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of your kingdom.*' Righteousness is a vital attribute that God requires to govern the affairs of creation, for the child of God, it is what anchors him in the presence of God, it is the thing that produces boldness before God.

Theres no word that defines righteousness better than the word Lawfulness, we can say righteousness is the power resident in God to create and establish laws for creation, it's the Lords ability to be right about anything and everything. Thus righteousness or a man's righteousness is measured by his willingness & ability to keep the laws that God has set forth for him. True righteousness, from the human perspective is directly related to Obedience.

To God obedience equals righteousness. The obedience of Jesus to His father was what we inherited as righteousness. So as far as our sonship or relationship to God is concerned, we are as righteous as Jesus, if we have believed in the finished work of Jesus Christ.

However it's vitally important that we do not mistake **this** imputing of righteousness to every area of our lives. Because there are many areas in our lives in which obedience must be fulfilled. While that may not affect our positions as sons it may render us unrighteous and useless when it comes to our function in the kingdom. It is for that reason that John said "*if we walk in the light... the blood of Jesus cleanses us of all unrighteousness...*" The fact that we still need the cleansing power of the blood today proves that there are still areas we still need to fulfil all righteousness, the practice of righteousness is essential & we practice it by being obedient to the Lord. Those who are of God practice righteousness.

This is how men like Enoch, Noah & Abraham were regarded as Righteous before God even before Christs atoning work, they had fulfilled obedience to God & His instructions to them, they were lawful men & God imputed righteousness on them. What does that mean for us? As we continue to be obedient to God in this earth, he continues to

establish His righteousness in us.

In these last days it would do us good to understand that righteousness is both an armour & weapon in our pursuit of establishing Gods kingdom. The Spirit realm respects a righteous man. Remember Noah was saved for his righteousness before God in the antediluvian age, God showing us that only the righteous in their generation will see the soon coming King, Righteousness is a system of preservation, When Abraham interceded for the city of Sodom, it was the presence of righteousness that would prohibit God from destroying it. God will save because of righteousness.

The order of Melchizek to which Christ's High priest ministry belongs to, is one of righteousness and peace, through this ministry God establishes his reign through Righteousness & Peace. The Kingdom of God itself is in these attributes (Rom 14)

Justice is the ability to discern matters & make judgements, it draws its life & power from righteousness. It is the arm that righteousness uses to administrate and govern. A beautiful demonstration of this was when the two prostitutes brought a case to the newly crowned king Solomon, the manner in which he dealt with the matter is what the bible describes as the execution of righteous justice. These two attributes coupled together is the foundation & stability of the kingdom & throne of God.

Isaiah 28:17 (NKJV Strong's)

17 Also I will make justice the measuring line,

And righteousness the plummet

I pray the Spirit may impart these virtues into your life and grant you perfect understanding for operating the righteousness & justice of God in this life as you continually meditate upon them.

## RIGHTEOUSNESS

### **Genesis 15:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 And he believed in the Lord, and He accounted it to him for righteousness.

### **Genesis 18:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 For I have known him, in order that he may command his children and his household after him, that they keep the way of the Lord, to do righteousness and justice, that the Lord may bring to Abraham what He has spoken to him."

### **Genesis 30:33 (NKJV Strong's)**

33 So my righteousness will answer for me in time to come, when the subject of my wages comes before you: every one that is not speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the lambs, will be considered stolen, if it is with me."

### **Leviticus 19:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 "You shall do no injustice in judgment. You shall not be partial to the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty. In righteousness you shall judge your neighbor.

### **Deuteronomy 6:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 Then it will be righteousness for us, if we are careful to observe all these commandments before the Lord our God, as He has commanded us.'

### **Deuteronomy 9:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 "Do not think in your heart, after the Lord your God has cast them out before you, saying, 'Because of my righteousness the Lord has brought me in to possess this land'; but it is because of the wickedness of these nations that the Lord is driving them out from before you.



\* \* \*

**Deuteronomy 9:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 It is not because of your righteousness or the uprightness of your heart that you go in to possess their land, but because of the wickedness of these nations that the Lord your God drives them out from before you, and that He may fulfill the word which the Lord swore to your fathers, to Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob.

**Deuteronomy 24:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 You shall in any case return the pledge to him again when the sun goes down, that he may sleep in his own garment and bless you; and it shall be righteousness to you before the Lord your God.

**Deuteronomy 33:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 They shall call the peoples to the mountain;  
There they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness;  
For they shall partake of the abundance of the seas  
And of treasures hidden in the sand."

**1 Samuel 26:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 May the Lord repay every man for his righteousness and his faithfulness; for the Lord delivered you into my hand today, but I would not stretch out my hand against the Lord's anointed.

**2 Samuel 22:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 "The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness;  
According to the cleanness of my hands  
He has recompensed me.

**1 Kings 3:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 And Solomon said: "You have shown great mercy to Your servant David my father, because he walked before You in truth, in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with You; You have continued this great kindness for him, and You have given him a

son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

**1 Kings 8:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 then hear in heaven, and act, and judge Your servants, condemning the wicked, bringing his way on his head, and justifying the righteous by giving him according to his righteousness.

**1 Kings 10:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Blessed be the Lord your God, who delighted in you, setting you on the throne of Israel! Because the Lord has loved Israel forever, therefore He made you king, to do justice and righteousness.”

**Job 6:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 Yield now, let there be no injustice!  
Yes, concede, my righteousness still stands!

**Job 27:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 My righteousness I hold fast, and will not let it go;  
My heart shall not reproach me as long as I live.

**Job 29:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me;  
My justice was like a robe and a turban.

**Job 33:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 He shall pray to God, and He will delight in him,  
He shall see His face with joy,  
For He restores to man His righteousness.

**Job 35:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 “Do you think this is right?  
Do you say,  
‘My righteousness is more than God’s’?

**Job 35:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Your wickedness affects a man such as you,

And your righteousness a son of man.

**Job 36:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar;  
I will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.

**Psalms 4:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness!  
You have relieved me in my distress;  
Have mercy on me, and hear my prayer.

**Psalms 4:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Offer the sacrifices of righteousness,  
And put your trust in the Lord.

**Psalms 5:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Lead me, O Lord, in Your righteousness because  
of my enemies;  
Make Your way straight before my face.

**Psalms 7:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 The Lord shall judge the peoples;  
Judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness,  
And according to my integrity within me.

**Psalms 7:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 I will praise the Lord according to His  
righteousness,  
And will sing praise to the name of the Lord Most  
High.

**Psalms 7:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 I will praise the Lord according to His  
righteousness,  
And will sing praise to the name of the Lord Most  
High.

**Psalms 9:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 He shall judge the world in righteousness,  
And He shall administer judgment for the peoples

in uprightness.

**Psalms 11:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 For the Lord is righteous,  
He loves righteousness;  
His countenance beholds the upright.

**Psalms 15:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 He who walks uprightly,  
And works righteousness,  
And speaks the truth in his heart;

**Psalms 17:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 As for me, I will see Your face in righteousness;  
I shall be satisfied when I awake in Your likeness.

**Psalms 18:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 The Lord rewarded me according to my  
righteousness;  
According to the cleanness of my hands  
He has recompensed me.

**Psalms 22:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 They will come and declare His righteousness to  
a people who will be born,  
That He has done this.

**Psalms 23:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 He restores my soul;  
He leads me in the paths of righteousness  
For His name's sake.

**Psalms 24:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 He shall receive blessing from the Lord,  
And righteousness from the God of his salvation.

**Psalms 31:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 In You, O Lord, I put my trust;  
Let me never be ashamed;  
Deliver me in Your righteousness.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 33:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 He loves righteousness and justice;  
The earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

**Psalms 35:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 Vindicate me, O Lord my God, according to  
Your righteousness;  
And let them not rejoice over me.

**Psalms 36:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Your righteousness is like the great mountains;  
Your judgments are a great deep;  
O Lord, You preserve man and beast.

**Psalms 35:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 And my tongue shall speak of Your  
righteousness  
And of Your praise all the day long.

**Psalms 37:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 He shall bring forth your righteousness as the  
light,  
And your justice as the noonday.

**Psalms 40:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 I have proclaimed the good news of  
righteousness  
In the great assembly;  
Indeed, I do not restrain my lips,  
O Lord, You Yourself know.

**Psalms 40:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 I have not hidden Your righteousness within my  
heart;  
I have declared Your faithfulness and Your  
salvation;  
I have not concealed Your lovingkindness and Your  
truth  
From the great assembly.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 45:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 And in Your majesty ride prosperously because  
of truth, humility, and righteousness;

And Your right hand shall teach You awesome  
things.

**Psalms 45:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Your throne, O God, is forever and ever;

A scepter of righteousness is the scepter of Your  
kingdom.

**Psalms 45:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 You love righteousness and hate wickedness;

Therefore God, Your God, has anointed You

With the oil of gladness more than Your  
companions.

**Psalms 48:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 According to Your name, O God,

So is Your praise to the ends of the earth;

Your right hand is full of righteousness.

**Psalms 48:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 According to Your name, O God,

So is Your praise to the ends of the earth;

Your right hand is full of righteousness.

**Psalms 50:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Let the heavens declare His righteousness,

For God Himself is Judge.

Selah

**Psalms 50:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Let the heavens declare His righteousness,

For God Himself is Judge.

Selah

**Psalms 52:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 You love evil more than good,

Lying rather than speaking righteousness.

Selah

**Psalms 58:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Do you indeed speak righteousness, you silent ones?

Do you judge uprightly, you sons of men?

**Psalms 65:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 By awesome deeds in righteousness You will answer us,

O God of our salvation,

You who are the confidence of all the ends of the earth,

And of the far-off seas;

**Psalms 71:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Deliver me in Your righteousness, and cause me to escape;

Incline Your ear to me, and save me.

**Psalms 71:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 Also Your righteousness, O God, is very high,

You who have done great things;

O God, who is like You?

**Psalms 71:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 I will go in the strength of the Lord God;

I will make mention of Your righteousness, of Yours only.

**Psalms 71:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 My tongue also shall talk of Your righteousness all the day long;

For they are confounded,

For they are brought to shame

Who seek my hurt.

**Psalms 72:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 He will judge Your people with righteousness,

And Your poor with justice.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 72:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 The mountains will bring peace to the people,  
And the little hills, by righteousness.

**Psalms 85:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Mercy and truth have met together;  
Righteousness and peace have kissed.

**Psalms 85:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Truth shall spring out of the earth,  
And righteousness shall look down from heaven.

**Psalms 85:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Righteousness will go before Him,  
And shall make His footsteps our pathway.

**Psalms 88:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Shall Your wonders be known in the dark?  
And Your righteousness in the land of  
forgetfulness?

**Psalms 88:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Shall Your wonders be known in the dark?  
And Your righteousness in the land of  
forgetfulness?

**Psalms 94:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 But judgment will return to righteousness,  
And all the upright in heart will follow it.

**Psalms 97:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Clouds and darkness surround Him;  
Righteousness and justice are the foundation of His  
throne.

**Psalms 97:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 The heavens declare His righteousness,  
And all the peoples see His glory.

\* \* \*



**Psalms 98:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 The Lord has made known His salvation;  
His righteousness He has revealed in the sight of  
the nations.

**Psalms 98:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 For He is coming to judge the earth.  
With righteousness He shall judge the world,  
And the peoples with equity.\

**Psalms 99:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 The King's strength also loves justice;  
You have established equity;  
You have executed justice and righteousness in  
Jacob.

**Psalms 103:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 The Lord executes righteousness  
And justice for all who are oppressed.

**Psalms 103:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 But the mercy of the Lord is from everlasting to  
everlasting  
On those who fear Him,  
And His righteousness to children's children,

**Psalms 106:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 And that was accounted to him for  
righteousness  
To all generations forevermore.

**Psalms 106:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Blessed are those who keep justice,  
And he who does righteousness at all times!  
Psalms 112:3 (NKJV Strong's)

3 Wealth and riches will be in his house,  
And his righteousness endures forever.

**Psalms 112:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 He has dispersed abroad,

He has given to the poor;  
His righteousness endures forever;  
His horn will be exalted with honor.

**Psalms 118:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 Open to me the gates of righteousness;  
I will go through them,  
And I will praise the Lord.

**Psalms 119:40 (NKJV Strong's)**

40 Behold, I long for Your precepts;  
Revive me in Your righteousness.

**Psalms 119:121 (NKJV Strong's)**

Ayin  
121 I have done justice and righteousness;  
Do not leave me to my oppressors.

**Psalms 119:142 (NKJV Strong's)**

142 Your righteousness is an everlasting  
righteousness,  
And Your law is truth.

**Psalms 119:144 (NKJV Strong's)**

144 The righteousness of Your testimonies is  
everlasting;  
Give me understanding, and I shall live.

**Psalms 119:172 (NKJV Strong's)**

172 My tongue shall speak of Your word,  
For all Your commandments are righteousness.

**Psalms 132:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Let Your priests be clothed with righteousness,  
And let Your saints shout for joy.

**Psalms 143:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Hear my prayer, O Lord,  
Give ear to my supplications!  
In Your faithfulness answer me,

And in Your righteousness.

**Psalms 143:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Revive me, O Lord, for Your name's sake!

For Your righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

**Psalms 145:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 They shall utter the memory of Your great goodness,

And shall sing of Your righteousness.

**Proverbs 2:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Then you will understand righteousness and justice,

Equity and every good path.

**Proverbs 2:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Then you will understand righteousness and justice,

Equity and every good path.

**Proverbs 8:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 All the words of my mouth are with righteousness;

Nothing crooked or perverse is in them.

**Proverbs 8:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 All the words of my mouth are with righteousness;

Nothing crooked or perverse is in them.

**Proverbs 8:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 Riches and honor are with me,

Enduring riches and righteousness.

**Proverbs 8:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 I traverse the way of righteousness,

In the midst of the paths of justice,

\* \* \*

**Proverbs 10:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Treasures of wickedness profit nothing,  
But righteousness delivers from death.

**Proverbs 11:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 Riches do not profit in the day of wrath,  
But righteousness delivers from death.

**Proverbs 11:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The righteousness of the blameless will direct his  
way aright,  
But the wicked will fall by his own wickedness.

**Proverbs 11:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 The righteousness of the upright will deliver  
them,  
But the unfaithful will be caught by their lust.

**Proverbs 11:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 The wicked man does deceptive work,  
But he who sows righteousness will have a sure  
reward.

**Proverbs 11:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 As righteousness leads to life,  
So he who pursues evil pursues it to his own  
death.

**Proverbs 11:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 As righteousness leads to life,  
So he who pursues evil pursues it to his own  
death.

**Proverbs 12:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 He who speaks truth declares righteousness,  
But a false witness, deceit.

**Proverbs 12:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 In the way of righteousness is life,  
And in its pathway there is no death.

\* \* \*

**Proverbs 13:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Righteousness guards him whose way is blameless,  
But wickedness overthrows the sinner.

**Proverbs 13:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Righteousness guards him whose way is blameless,  
But wickedness overthrows the sinner.

**Proverbs 14:34 (NKJV Strong's)**

34 Righteousness exalts a nation,  
But sin is a reproach to any people.

**Proverbs 16:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Better is a little with righteousness,  
Than vast revenues without justice.

**Proverbs 16:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 It is an abomination for kings to commit wickedness,  
For a throne is established by righteousness.

**Proverbs 16:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 The silver-haired head is a crown of glory,  
If it is found in the way of righteousness.

**Proverbs 21:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 To do righteousness and justice  
Is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice.

**Proverbs 21:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 He who follows righteousness and mercy  
Finds life, righteousness and honor.

**Proverbs 25:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Take away the wicked from before the king,  
And his throne will be established in righteousness.

\* \* \*

**Ecclesiastes 3:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

Injustice Seems to Prevail  
16 Moreover I saw under the sun:  
In the place of judgment,  
Wickedness was there;  
And in the place of righteousness,  
Iniquity was there.

**Ecclesiastes 5:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Vanity of Gain and Honor

8 If you see the oppression of the poor, and the violent perversion of justice and righteousness in a province, do not marvel at the matter; for high official watches over high official, and higher officials are over them.

**Ecclesiastes 7:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 I have seen everything in my days of vanity:  
There is a just man who perishes in his righteousness,  
And there is a wicked man who prolongs life in his wickedness.

**Isaiah 1:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Degenerate City  
21 How the faithful city has become a harlot!  
It was full of justice;  
Righteousness lodged in it,  
But now murderers.

**Isaiah 1:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 Zion shall be redeemed with justice,  
And her penitents with righteousness.

**Isaiah 5:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel,  
And the men of Judah are His pleasant plant.  
He looked for justice, but behold, oppression;

For righteousness, but behold, a cry for help.

**Isaiah 5:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted in judgment,

And God who is holy shall be hallowed in righteousness.

**Isaiah 10:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 For though your people, O Israel, be as the sand of the sea,

A remnant of them will return;

The destruction decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

**Isaiah 11:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 But with righteousness He shall judge the poor,  
And decide with equity for the meek of the earth;  
He shall strike the earth with the rod of His mouth,  
And with the breath of His lips He shall slay the wicked.

**Isaiah 11:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Righteousness shall be the belt of His loins,  
And faithfulness the belt of His waist.

**Isaiah 11:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 But with righteousness He shall judge the poor,  
And decide with equity for the meek of the earth;  
He shall strike the earth with the rod of His mouth,  
And with the breath of His lips He shall slay the wicked.

**Isaiah 11:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Righteousness shall be the belt of His loins,  
And faithfulness the belt of His waist.

**Isaiah 16:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 In mercy the throne will be established;  
And One will sit on it in truth, in the tabernacle of

David,

Judging and seeking justice and hastening  
righteousness.”

**Isaiah 26:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 With my soul I have desired You in the night,  
Yes, by my spirit within me I will seek You early;  
For when Your judgments are in the earth,  
The inhabitants of the world will learn  
righteousness.

**Isaiah 28:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Also I will make justice the measuring line,  
And righteousness the plummet;  
The hail will sweep away the refuge of lies,  
And the waters will overflow the hiding place.

**Isaiah 31:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

A Reign of Righteousness

9 He shall cross over to his stronghold for fear,  
And his princes shall be afraid of the banner,”  
Says the Lord,  
Whose fire is in Zion  
And whose furnace is in Jerusalem.

**Isaiah 32:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Behold, a king will reign in righteousness,  
And princes will rule with justice.

**Isaiah 32:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Peace of God's Reign

16 Then justice will dwell in the wilderness,  
And righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

**Isaiah 32:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 The work of righteousness will be peace,  
And the effect of righteousness, quietness and  
assurance forever.

**Isaiah 33:5 (NKJV Strong's)**



5 The Lord is exalted, for He dwells on high;  
He has filled Zion with justice and righteousness.

**Isaiah 41:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 "Who raised up one from the east?  
Who in righteousness called him to His feet?  
Who gave the nations before him,  
And made him rule over kings?  
Who gave them as the dust to his sword,  
As driven stubble to his bow?

**Isaiah 42:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 "I, the Lord, have called You in righteousness,  
And will hold Your hand;  
I will keep You and give You as a covenant to the  
people,  
As a light to the Gentiles,

**Isaiah 45:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 "Rain down, you heavens, from above,  
And let the skies pour down righteousness;  
Let the earth open, let them bring forth salvation,  
And let righteousness spring up together.  
I, the Lord, have created it.

**Isaiah 45:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 I have raised him up in righteousness,  
And I will direct all his ways;  
He shall build My city  
And let My exiles go free,  
Not for price nor reward,"  
Says the Lord of hosts.

**Isaiah 45:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 I have not spoken in secret,  
In a dark place of the earth;  
I did not say to the seed of Jacob,  
'Seek Me in vain';  
I, the Lord, speak righteousness,  
I declare things that are right.

\* \* \*

**Isaiah 45:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 I have sworn by Myself;  
The word has gone out of My mouth in  
righteousness,  
And shall not return,  
That to Me every knee shall bow,  
Every tongue shall take an oath.

**Isaiah 45:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 He shall say,  
'Surely in the Lord I have righteousness and  
strength.  
To Him men shall come,  
And all shall be ashamed  
Who are incensed against Him.

**Isaiah 46:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 "Listen to Me, you stubborn-hearted,  
Who are far from righteousness:

**Isaiah 46:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 I bring My righteousness near, it shall not be far  
off;  
My salvation shall not linger.  
And I will place salvation in Zion,  
For Israel My glory.

**Isaiah 48:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Israel Refined for God's Glory  
1 "Hear this, O house of Jacob, Who are called by  
the name of Israel,  
And have come forth from the wellsprings of  
Judah;  
Who swear by the name of the Lord,  
And make mention of the God of Israel,  
But not in truth or in righteousness;

**Isaiah 48:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 Oh, that you had heeded My commandments!

Then your peace would have been like a river,  
And your righteousness like the waves of the sea.

**Isaiah 51:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Lord Comforts Zion

1 "Listen to Me, you who follow after  
righteousness, You who seek the Lord:

Look to the rock from which you were hewn,  
And to the hole of the pit from which you were  
dug.

**Isaiah 51:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 My righteousness is near,  
My salvation has gone forth,  
And My arms will judge the peoples;  
The coastlands will wait upon Me,  
And on My arm they will trust.

**Isaiah 51:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens,  
And look on the earth beneath.  
For the heavens will vanish away like smoke,  
The earth will grow old like a garment,  
And those who dwell in it will die in like manner;  
But My salvation will be forever,  
And My righteousness will not be abolished.

**Isaiah 51:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 "Listen to Me, you who know righteousness,  
You people in whose heart is My law:  
Do not fear the reproach of men,  
Nor be afraid of their insults.

**Isaiah 51:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 For the moth will eat them up like a garment,  
And the worm will eat them like wool;  
But My righteousness will be forever,  
And My salvation from generation to generation."

**Isaiah 54:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 In righteousness you shall be established;  
You shall be far from oppression, for you shall not  
fear;  
And from terror, for it shall not come near you.

**Isaiah 54:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 No weapon formed against you shall prosper,  
And every tongue which rises against you in  
judgment  
You shall condemn.  
This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord,  
And their righteousness is from Me,"  
Says the Lord.

**Isaiah 56:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Salvation for the Gentiles  
1 Thus says the Lord: "Keep justice, and do  
righteousness,  
For My salvation is about to come,  
And My righteousness to be revealed.

**Isaiah 56:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Salvation for the Gentiles  
1 Thus says the Lord: "Keep justice, and do  
righteousness,  
For My salvation is about to come,  
And My righteousness to be revealed.

**Isaiah 57:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 I will declare your righteousness  
And your works,  
For they will not profit you.

**Isaiah 58:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Yet they seek Me daily,  
And delight to know My ways,  
As a nation that did righteousness,  
And did not forsake the ordinance of their God.  
They ask of Me the ordinances of justice;  
They take delight in approaching God.

\* \* \*

**Isaiah 58:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Then your light shall break forth like the morning,

Your healing shall spring forth speedily,  
And your righteousness shall go before you;  
The glory of the Lord shall be your rear guard.

**Isaiah 59:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

Sin Confessed

9 Therefore justice is far from us,  
Nor does righteousness overtake us;  
We look for light, but there is darkness!  
For brightness, but we walk in blackness!

**Isaiah 59:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Justice is turned back,  
And righteousness stands afar off;  
For truth is fallen in the street,  
And equity cannot enter.

**Isaiah 59:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 He saw that there was no man,  
And wondered that there was no intercessor;  
Therefore His own arm brought salvation for Him;  
And His own righteousness, it sustained Him.

**Isaiah 59:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For He put on righteousness as a breastplate,  
And a helmet of salvation on His head;  
He put on the garments of vengeance for clothing,  
And was clad with zeal as a cloak.

**Isaiah 60:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 "Instead of bronze I will bring gold,  
Instead of iron I will bring silver,  
Instead of wood, bronze,  
And instead of stones, iron.  
I will also make your officers peace,  
And your magistrates righteousness.

\* \* \*

**Isaiah 61:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 To console those who mourn in Zion,  
To give them beauty for ashes,  
The oil of joy for mourning,  
The garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness;  
That they may be called trees of righteousness,  
The planting of the Lord, that He may be glorified."

**Isaiah 61:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord,  
My soul shall be joyful in my God;  
For He has clothed me with the garments of salvation,  
He has covered me with the robe of righteousness,  
As a bridegroom decks himself with ornaments,  
And as a bride adorns herself with her jewels.

**Isaiah 61:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 For as the earth brings forth its bud,  
As the garden causes the things that are sown in it to spring forth,  
So the Lord God will cause righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

**Isaiah 62:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Assurance of Zion's Salvation  
1 For Zion's sake I will not hold My peace, And for Jerusalem's sake I will not rest,  
Until her righteousness goes forth as brightness,  
And her salvation as a lamp that burns.

**Isaiah 62:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 The Gentiles shall see your righteousness,  
And all kings your glory.  
You shall be called by a new name,  
Which the mouth of the Lord will name.

**Isaiah 63:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Lord in Judgment and Salvation

1 Who is this who comes from Edom, With dyed  
garments from Bozrah,

This One who is glorious in His apparel,

Traveling in the greatness of His strength?—

“I who speak in righteousness, mighty to save.”

**Isaiah 64:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 You meet him who rejoices and does  
righteousness,

Who remembers You in Your ways.

You are indeed angry, for we have sinned—

In these ways we continue;

And we need to be saved.

**Isaiah 65:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Righteousness of God's Judgment

1 “I was sought by those who did not ask for Me; I  
was found by those who did not seek Me.

I said, ‘Here I am, here I am,’

To a nation that was not called by My name.

**Jeremiah 4:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 And you shall swear, ‘The Lord lives,’

In truth, in judgment, and in righteousness;

The nations shall bless themselves in Him,

And in Him they shall glory.”

**Jeremiah 22:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Thus says the Lord: “Execute judgment and  
righteousness, and deliver the plundered out of the  
hand of the oppressor. Do no wrong and do no  
violence to the stranger, the fatherless, or the widow,  
nor shed innocent blood in this place.

**Jeremiah 23:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 “Behold, the days are coming,” says the Lord,

“That I will raise to David a Branch of  
righteousness;

A King shall reign and prosper,

And execute judgment and righteousness in the earth.

**Jeremiah 23:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 In His days Judah will be saved,  
And Israel will dwell safely;  
Now this is His name by which He will be called:  
THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

**Jeremiah 33:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 'In those days and at that time  
I will cause to grow up to David  
A Branch of righteousness;  
He shall execute judgment and righteousness in  
the earth.

**Jeremiah 51:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 The Lord has revealed our righteousness.  
Come and let us declare in Zion the work of the  
Lord our God.

**Ezekiel 3:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 "Again, when a righteous man turns from his  
righteousness and commits iniquity, and I lay a  
stumbling block before him, he shall die; because you  
did not give him warning, he shall die in his sin, and  
his righteousness which he has done shall not be  
remembered; but his blood I will require at your  
hand.

**Ezekiel 45:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

Laws Governing the Prince

9 "Thus says the Lord God: "Enough, O princes of  
Israel! Remove violence and plundering, execute  
justice and righteousness, and stop dispossessing My  
people," says the Lord God.

**Daniel 9:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 O Lord, righteousness belongs to You, but to us  
shame of face, as it is this day—to the men of Judah,



to the inhabitants of Jerusalem and all Israel, those near and those far off in all the countries to which You have driven them, because of the unfaithfulness which they have committed against You.

**Daniel 9:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 "O Lord, according to all Your righteousness, I pray, let Your anger and Your fury be turned away from Your city Jerusalem, Your holy mountain; because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and Your people are a reproach to all those around us.

**Daniel 9:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 "Seventy weeks are determined  
For your people and for your holy city,  
To finish the transgression,  
To make an end of sins,  
To make reconciliation for iniquity,  
To bring in everlasting righteousness,  
To seal up vision and prophecy,  
And to anoint the Most Holy.

**Daniel 12:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Those who are wise shall shine  
Like the brightness of the firmament,  
And those who turn many to righteousness  
Like the stars forever and ever.

**Hosea 2:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 "I will betroth you to Me forever;  
Yes, I will betroth you to Me  
In righteousness and justice,  
In lovingkindness and mercy;

**Hosea 10:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Sow for yourselves righteousness;  
Reap in mercy;  
Break up your fallow ground,  
For it is time to seek the Lord,

Till He comes and rains righteousness on you.

**Micah 6:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 O My people, remember now  
What Balak king of Moab counseled,  
And what Balaam the son of Beor answered him,  
From Acacia Grove to Gilgal,  
That you may know the righteousness of the  
Lord."

**Zephaniah 2:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Seek the Lord, all you meek of the earth,  
Who have upheld His justice.  
Seek righteousness, seek humility.  
It may be that you will be hidden  
In the day of the Lord's anger.

**Zechariah 8:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 I will bring them back,  
And they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem.  
They shall be My people  
And I will be their God,  
In truth and righteousness.'

**Malachi 3:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 He will sit as a refiner and a purifier of silver;  
He will purify the sons of Levi,  
And purge them as gold and silver,  
That they may offer to the Lord  
An offering in righteousness.

**Malachi 4:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 But to you who fear My name  
The Sun of Righteousness shall arise  
With healing in His wings;  
And you shall go out  
And grow fat like stall-fed calves.

**New Testament**

\* \* \*

**Matthew 3:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 But Jesus answered and said to him, "Permit it to be so now, for thus it is fitting for us to fulfill all righteousness." Then he allowed Him.

**Matthew 5:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Blessed are those who hunger and thirst for righteousness,  
For they shall be filled.

**Matthew 5:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Blessed are those who are persecuted for righteousness' sake,  
For theirs is the kingdom of heaven.

**Matthew 5:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 For I say to you, that unless your righteousness exceeds the righteousness of the scribes and Pharisees, you will by no means enter the kingdom of heaven.

**Matthew 6:33 (NKJV Strong's)**

33 But seek first the kingdom of God and His righteousness, and all these things shall be added to you.

**Matthew 21:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 For John came to you in the way of righteousness, and you did not believe him; but tax collectors and harlots believed him; and when you saw it, you did not afterward relent and believe him.

**Luke 1:75 (NKJV Strong's)**

75 In holiness and righteousness before Him all the days of our life.

**John 16:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 And when He has come, He will convict the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:

\* \* \*

**John 16:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 of righteousness, because I go to My Father and you see Me no more;

**Acts 10:35 (NKJV Strong's)**

35 But in every nation whoever fears Him and works righteousness is accepted by Him.

**Acts 17:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 because He has appointed a day on which He will judge the world in righteousness by the Man whom He has ordained. He has given assurance of this to all by raising Him from the dead."

**Acts 24:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 Now as he reasoned about righteousness, self-control, and the judgment to come, Felix was afraid and answered, "Go away for now; when I have a convenient time I will call for you."

**Romans 1:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For in it the righteousness of God is revealed from faith to faith; as it is written, "The just shall live by faith."

**Romans 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 But if our unrighteousness demonstrates the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unjust who inflicts wrath? (I speak as a man.)

**Romans 3:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

God's Righteousness Through Faith

21 But now the righteousness of God apart from the law is revealed, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets,

**Romans 3:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 even the righteousness of God, through faith in Jesus Christ, to all and on all who believe. For there is no difference;

\* \* \*

**Romans 3:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 whom God set forth as a propitiation by His blood, through faith, to demonstrate His righteousness, because in His forbearance God had passed over the sins that were previously committed,

**Romans 3:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 to demonstrate at the present time His righteousness, that He might be just and the justifier of the one who has faith in Jesus.

**Romans 4:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 For what does the Scripture say? "Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness."

**Romans 4:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

David Celebrates the Same Truth

5 But to him who does not work but believes on Him who justifies the ungodly, his faith is accounted for righteousness,

**Romans 4:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 just as David also describes the blessedness of the man to whom God imputes righteousness apart from works:

**Romans 4:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

Abraham Justified Before Circumcision

9 Does this blessedness then come upon the circumcised only, or upon the uncircumcised also? For we say that faith was accounted to Abraham for righteousness.

**Romans 4:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had while still uncircumcised, that he might be the father of all those who believe, though they are uncircumcised,

that righteousness might be imputed to them also,

**Romans 4:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Promise Granted Through Faith

13 For the promise that he would be the heir of the world was not to Abraham or to his seed through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.

**Romans 4:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 And therefore "it was accounted to him for righteousness."

**Romans 5:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For if by the one man's offense death reigned through the one, much more those who receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness will reign in life through the One, Jesus Christ.)

**Romans 5:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 so that as sin reigned in death, even so grace might reign through righteousness to eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord.

**Romans 6:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 And do not present your members as instruments of unrighteousness to sin, but present yourselves to God as being alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness to God.

**Romans 6:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 Do you not know that to whom you present yourselves slaves to obey, you are that one's slaves whom you obey, whether of sin leading to death, or of obedience leading to righteousness?

**Romans 6:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 And having been set free from sin, you became slaves of righteousness.

\* \* \*

**Romans 6:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 I speak in human terms because of the weakness of your flesh. For just as you presented your members as slaves of uncleanness, and of lawlessness leading to more lawlessness, so now present your members as slaves of righteousness for holiness.

**Romans 6:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 For when you were slaves of sin, you were free in regard to righteousness.

**Romans 8:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 And if Christ is in you, the body is dead because of sin, but the Spirit is life because of righteousness.

**Romans 9:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 For He will finish the work and cut it short in righteousness,

Because the Lord will make a short work upon the earth."

**Romans 9:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 but Israel, pursuing the law of righteousness, has not attained to the law of righteousness.

**Romans 10:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and seeking to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted to the righteousness of God.

**Romans 10:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to everyone who believes.

**Romans 10:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 But the righteousness of faith speaks in this way, "Do not say in your heart, 'Who will ascend into heaven?' " (that is, to bring Christ down from above)

**Romans 10:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 For with the heart one believes unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

**Romans 14:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 for the kingdom of God is not eating and drinking, but righteousness and peace and joy in the Holy Spirit.

**1 Corinthians 1:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 But of Him you are in Christ Jesus, who became for us wisdom from God—and righteousness and sanctification and redemption—

**1 Corinthians 15:34 (NKJV Strong's)**

34 Awake to righteousness, and do not sin; for some do not have the knowledge of God. I speak this to your shame.

**2 Corinthians 3:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 For if the ministry of condemnation had glory, the ministry of righteousness exceeds much more in glory.

**2 Corinthians 5:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 For He made Him who knew no sin to be sin for us, that we might become the righteousness of God in Him.

**2 Corinthians 6:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 by the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

**2 Corinthians 6:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness?

\* \* \*



**2 Corinthians 9:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 As it is written:

“He has dispersed abroad,  
He has given to the poor;  
His righteousness endures forever.”

**2 Corinthians 9:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Now may He who supplies seed to the sower,  
and bread for food, supply and multiply the seed you  
have sown and increase the fruits of your  
righteousness,

**2 Corinthians 11:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also  
transform themselves into ministers of righteousness,  
whose end will be according to their works.

**Galatians 2:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 I do not set aside the grace of God; for if  
righteousness comes through the law, then Christ  
died in vain.”

**Galatians 3:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 just as Abraham “believed God, and it was  
accounted to him for righteousness.”

**Galatians 5:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 For we through the Spirit eagerly wait for the  
hope of righteousness by faith.

**Ephesians 4:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 and that you put on the new man which was  
created according to God, in true righteousness and  
holiness.

**Ephesians 5:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 (for the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness,  
righteousness, and truth),

**Ephesians 6:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Stand therefore, having girded your waist with truth, having put on the breastplate of righteousness,

**Philippians 1:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 being filled with the fruits of righteousness which are by Jesus Christ, to the glory and praise of God.

**Philippians 3:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 and be found in Him, not having my own righteousness, which is from the law, but that which is through faith in Christ, the righteousness which is from God by faith;

**1 Timothy 6:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Good Confession

11 But you, O man of God, flee these things and pursue righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, gentleness.

**2 Timothy 2:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 Flee also youthful lusts; but pursue righteousness, faith, love, peace with those who call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

**2 Timothy 3:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 All Scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness,

**Titus 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to His mercy He saved us, through the washing of regeneration and renewing of the Holy Spirit,

**Hebrews 1:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 But to the Son He says:

“Your throne, O God, is forever and ever;

A scepter of righteousness is the scepter of Your

kingdom.

**Hebrews 1:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 You have loved righteousness and hated lawlessness;

Therefore God, Your God, has anointed You

With the oil of gladness more than Your companions.”

**Hebrews 5:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 For everyone who partakes only of milk is unskilled in the word of righteousness, for he is a babe.

**Hebrews 7:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The King of Righteousness

1 For this Melchizedek, king of Salem, priest of the Most High God, who met Abraham returning from the slaughter of the kings and blessed him,

**Hebrews 11:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 By faith Noah, being divinely warned of things not yet seen, moved with godly fear, prepared an ark for the saving of his household, by which he condemned the world and became heir of the righteousness which is according to faith.

**Hebrews 11:33 (NKJV Strong's)**

33 who through faith subdued kingdoms, worked righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions,

**Hebrews 12:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Now no chastening seems to be joyful for the present, but painful; nevertheless, afterward it yields the peaceable fruit of righteousness to those who have been trained by it.

**James 1:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 for the wrath of man does not produce the

righteousness of God.

**James 2:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 And the Scripture was fulfilled which says, "Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness." And he was called the friend of God.

**James 3:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 Now the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace by those who make peace.

**1 Peter 2:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 who Himself bore our sins in His own body on the tree, that we, having died to sins, might live for righteousness—by whose stripes you were healed.

**1 Peter 3:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 But even if you should suffer for righteousness' sake, you are blessed. "And do not be afraid of their threats, nor be troubled."

**2 Peter 1:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Simon Peter, a bondservant and apostle of Jesus Christ,

To those who have obtained like precious faith with us by the righteousness of our God and Savior Jesus Christ:

**2 Peter 2:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 and did not spare the ancient world, but saved Noah, one of eight people, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood on the world of the ungodly;

**2 Peter 2:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 For it would have been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than having known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered to them.

\* \* \*

**2 Peter 3:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Nevertheless we, according to His promise, look for new heavens and a new earth in which righteousness dwells.

**1 John 2:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 If you know that He is righteous, you know that everyone who practices righteousness is born of Him.

**1 John 3:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 Little children, let no one deceive you. He who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous.

**1 John 3:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 In this the children of God and the children of the devil are manifest: Whoever does not practice righteousness is not of God, nor is he who does not love his brother.

**Revelation 19:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

Christ on a White Horse

11 Now I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse. And He who sat on him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness He judges and makes war.

## RIGHTEOUS

### **Genesis 7:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Then the Lord said to Noah, "Come into the ark, you and all your household, because I have seen that you are righteous before Me in this generation.

### **Genesis 18:23-33 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 And Abraham came near and said, "Would You also destroy the righteous with the wicked? 24 Suppose there were fifty righteous within the city; would You also destroy the place and not spare it for the fifty righteous that were in it? 25 Far be it from You to do such a thing as this, to slay the righteous with the wicked, so that the righteous should be as the wicked; far be it from You! Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right?"

26 So the Lord said, "If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes."

27 Then Abraham answered and said, "Indeed now, I who am but dust and ashes have taken it upon myself to speak to the Lord: 28 Suppose there were five less than the fifty righteous; would You destroy all of the city for lack of five?"

So He said, "If I find there forty-five, I will not destroy it."

29 And he spoke to Him yet again and said, "Suppose there should be forty found there?"

So He said, "I will not do it for the sake of forty."

30 Then he said, "Let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Suppose thirty should be found there?"

So He said, "I will not do it if I find thirty there."

31 And he said, "Indeed now, I have taken it upon myself to speak to the Lord: Suppose twenty should be found there?"

So He said, "I will not destroy it for the sake of twenty."

32 Then he said, "Let not the Lord be angry, and I

will speak but once more: Suppose ten should be found there?"

And He said, "I will not destroy it for the sake of ten." 33 So the Lord went His way as soon as He had finished speaking with Abraham; and Abraham returned to his place.

**Genesis 20:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 But Abimelech had not come near her; and he said, "Lord, will You slay a righteous nation also?

**Exodus 23:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 And you shall take no bribe, for a bribe blinds the discerning and perverts the words of the righteous.

**Deuteronomy 4:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 And what great nation is there that has such statutes and righteous judgments as are in all this law which I set before you this day?

**Deuteronomy 32:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He is the Rock, His work is perfect;  
For all His ways are justice,  
A God of truth and without injustice;  
Righteous and upright is He.

**1 Kings 8:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 then hear in heaven, and act, and judge Your servants, condemning the wicked, bringing his way on his head, and justifying the righteous by giving him according to his righteousness.

**Job 4:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 'Can a mortal be more righteous than God?  
Can a man be more pure than his Maker?

**Job 9:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 For though I were righteous, I could not answer Him;  
I would beg mercy of my Judge.

\* \* \*

**Job 10:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 If I am wicked, woe to me;  
Even if I am righteous, I cannot lift up my head.  
I am full of disgrace;  
See my misery!

**Job 17:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Yet the righteous will hold to his way,  
And he who has clean hands will be stronger and  
stronger.

**Job 22:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty that you are  
righteous?  
Or is it gain to Him that you make your ways  
blameless?

**Job 22:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 "The righteous see it and are glad,  
And the innocent laugh at them:

**Job 25:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Bildad: How Can Man Be Righteous?  
1 Then Bildad the Shuhite answered and said:

**Job 35:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 If you are righteous, what do you give Him?  
Or what does He receive from your hand?

**Job 36:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 He does not withdraw His eyes from the  
righteous;  
But they are on the throne with kings,  
For He has seated them forever,  
And they are exalted.

**Psalms 1:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 For the Lord knows the way of the righteous,  
But the way of the ungodly shall perish.



\* \* \*

**Psalms 5:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 For You, O Lord, will bless the righteous;  
With favor You will surround him as with a shield.

**Psalms 11:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 If the foundations are destroyed,  
What can the righteous do?

**Psalms 11:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The Lord tests the righteous,  
But the wicked and the one who loves violence His  
soul hates.

**Psalms 11:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 For the Lord is righteous,  
He loves righteousness;  
His countenance beholds the upright.

**Psalms 19:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring forever;  
The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous  
altogether.

**Psalms 34:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 The eyes of the Lord are on the righteous,  
And His ears are open to their cry.

**Psalms 34:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 The righteous cry out, and the Lord hears,  
And delivers them out of all their troubles.

**Psalms 34:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous,  
But the Lord delivers him out of them all.

**Psalms 34:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 evil shall slay the wicked,  
And those who hate the righteous shall be  
condemned.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 35:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 Let them shout for joy and be glad,  
Who favor my righteous cause;  
And let them say continually,  
"Let the Lord be magnified,  
Who has pleasure in the prosperity of His servant."

**Psalms 37:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 A little that a righteous man has  
Is better than the riches of many wicked.

**Psalms 37:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 The wicked borrows and does not repay,  
But the righteous shows mercy and gives.

**Psalms 37:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 For the arms of the wicked shall be broken,  
But the Lord upholds the righteous.

**Psalms 37:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 I have been young, and now am old;  
Yet I have not seen the righteous forsaken,  
Nor his descendants begging bread.

**Psalms 37:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 The righteous shall inherit the land,  
And dwell in it forever.

**Psalms 37:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 The mouth of the righteous speaks wisdom,  
And his tongue talks of justice.

**Psalms 37:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 The wicked watches the righteous,  
And seeks to slay him.

**Psalms 37:39 (NKJV Strong's)**

39 But the salvation of the righteous is from the  
Lord;

He is their strength in the time of trouble.

**Psalms 55:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 Cast your burden on the Lord,  
And He shall sustain you;  
He shall never permit the righteous to be moved.

**Psalms 58:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 The righteous shall rejoice when he sees the  
vengeance;  
He shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked,

**Psalms 58:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 So that men will say,  
“Surely there is a reward for the righteous;  
Surely He is God who judges in the earth.”

**Psalms 68:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 But let the righteous be glad;  
Let them rejoice before God;  
Yes, let them rejoice exceedingly.

**Psalms 69:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 Let them be blotted out of the book of the living,  
And not be written with the righteous.

**Psalms 72:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 In His days the righteous shall flourish,  
And abundance of peace,  
Until the moon is no more.

**Psalms 75:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 “All the horns of the wicked I will also cut off,  
But the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.”

**Psalms 92:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 The righteous shall flourish like a palm tree,  
He shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon.

**Psalms 97:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Light is sown for the righteous,  
And gladness for the upright in heart.

**Psalms 97:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Light is sown for the righteous,  
And gladness for the upright in heart.

**Psalms 112 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Praise the Lord!

Blessed is the man who fears the Lord,  
Who delights greatly in His commandments.

2 His descendants will be mighty on earth;  
The generation of the upright will be blessed.

3 Wealth and riches will be in his house,  
And his righteousness endures forever.

4 Unto the upright there arises light in the  
darkness;

He is gracious, and full of compassion, and  
righteous.

5 A good man deals graciously and lends;  
He will guide his affairs with discretion.

6 Surely he will never be shaken;  
The righteous will be in everlasting remembrance.

7 He will not be afraid of evil tidings;  
His heart is steadfast, trusting in the Lord.

8 His heart is established;

He will not be afraid,

Until he sees his desire upon his enemies.

9 He has dispersed abroad,

He has given to the poor;

His righteousness endures forever;

His horn will be exalted with honor.

10 The wicked will see it and be grieved;

He will gnash his teeth and melt away;

The desire of the wicked shall perish.

**Psalms 118:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 This is the gate of the Lord,  
Through which the righteous shall enter.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 119:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 I will praise You with uprightness of heart,  
When I learn Your righteous judgments.

**Psalms 119:123 (NKJV Strong's)**

123 My eyes fail from seeking Your salvation  
And Your righteous word.

**Psalms 119:137 (NKJV Strong's)**

Tsadde  
137 Righteous are You, O Lord,  
And upright are Your judgments.

**Psalms 125:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 For the scepter of wickedness shall not rest  
On the land allotted to the righteous,  
Lest the righteous reach out their hands to iniquity.

**Psalms 142:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 Bring my soul out of prison,  
That I may praise Your name;  
The righteous shall surround me,  
For You shall deal bountifully with me."

**Psalms 145:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 The Lord is righteous in all His ways,  
Gracious in all His works.

**Proverbs 10:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 The Lord will not allow the righteous soul to  
famish,  
But He casts away the desire of the wicked.

**Proverbs 10:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 Blessings are on the head of the righteous,  
But violence covers the mouth of the wicked.

**Proverbs 10:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 The memory of the righteous is blessed,  
But the name of the wicked will rot.

\* \* \*

**Proverbs 10:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 The mouth of the righteous is a well of life,  
But violence covers the mouth of the wicked.

**Proverbs 10:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 The labor of the righteous leads to life,  
The wages of the wicked to sin.

**Proverbs 10:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 The tongue of the righteous is choice silver;  
The heart of the wicked is worth little.

**Proverbs 10:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 The lips of the righteous feed many,  
But fools die for lack of wisdom.

**Proverbs 10:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 The fear of the wicked will come upon him,  
And the desire of the righteous will be granted.

**Proverbs 10:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 When the whirlwind passes by, the wicked is no  
more,  
But the righteous has an everlasting foundation.

**Proverbs 10:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 The hope of the righteous will be gladness,  
But the expectation of the wicked will perish.

**Proverbs 10:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 The righteous will never be removed,  
But the wicked will not inhabit the earth.

**Proverbs 10:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 The mouth of the righteous brings forth  
wisdom,  
But the perverse tongue will be cut out.

**Proverbs 10:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable,

But the mouth of the wicked what is perverse.

**Proverbs 11:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 The righteous is delivered from trouble,

And it comes to the wicked instead.

**Proverbs 11:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 When it goes well with the righteous, the city rejoices;

And when the wicked perish, there is jubilation.

**Proverbs 11:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 Though they join forces, the wicked will not go unpunished;

But the posterity of the righteous will be delivered.

**Proverbs 11:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 The desire of the righteous is only good,

But the expectation of the wicked is wrath.

**Proverbs 11:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 He who trusts in his riches will fall,

But the righteous will flourish like foliage.

**Proverbs 11:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life,

And he who wins souls is wise.

**Proverbs 11:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 If the righteous will be recompensed on the earth,

How much more the ungodly and the sinner.

**Proverbs 12:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 A man is not established by wickedness,

But the root of the righteous cannot be moved.

**Proverbs 12:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right,  
But the counsels of the wicked are deceitful.

**Proverbs 12:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right,  
But the counsels of the wicked are deceitful.

**Proverbs 12:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 A righteous man regards the life of his animal,  
But the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

**Proverbs 12:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 The wicked covet the catch of evil men,  
But the root of the righteous yields fruit.

**Proverbs 12:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 The wicked is ensnared by the transgression of  
his lips,  
But the righteous will come through trouble.

**Proverbs 12:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 No grave trouble will overtake the righteous,  
But the wicked shall be filled with evil.

**Proverbs 12:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 The righteous should choose his friends  
carefully,  
For the way of the wicked leads them astray.

**Proverbs 13:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 A righteous man hates lying,  
But a wicked man is loathsome and comes to  
shame.

**Proverbs 13:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 The light of the righteous rejoices,  
But the lamp of the wicked will be put out.

**Proverbs 13:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 Evil pursues sinners,



But to the righteous, good shall be repaid.

**Proverbs 13:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 A good man leaves an inheritance to his children's children,

But the wealth of the sinner is stored up for the righteous.

**Proverbs 13:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 The righteous eats to the satisfying of his soul,  
But the stomach of the wicked shall be in want.

**Proverbs 14:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 The evil will bow before the good,  
And the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

**Proverbs 14:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 The wicked is banished in his wickedness,  
But the righteous has a refuge in his death.

**Proverbs 15:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 In the house of the righteous there is much treasure,

But in the revenue of the wicked is trouble.

**Proverbs 15:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 The heart of the righteous studies how to answer,

But the mouth of the wicked pours forth evil.

**Proverbs 15:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 The Lord is far from the wicked,  
But He hears the prayer of the righteous.

**Proverbs 16:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings,  
And they love him who speaks what is right.

**Proverbs 17:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 Also, to punish the righteous is not good,

Nor to strike princes for their uprightness.

**Proverbs 17:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 Also, to punish the righteous is not good,  
Nor to strike princes for their uprightness.

**Proverbs 18:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 The name of the Lord is a strong tower;  
The righteous run to it and are safe.

**Proverbs 18:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 The name of the Lord is a strong tower;  
The righteous run to it and are safe.

**Proverbs 20:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 The righteous man walks in his integrity;  
His children are blessed after him.

**Proverbs 21:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 The righteous God wisely considers the house  
of the wicked,  
Overthrowing the wicked for their wickedness.

**Proverbs 21:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous,  
And the unfaithful for the upright.

**Proverbs 21:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous,  
And the unfaithful for the upright.

**Proverbs 23:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 The father of the righteous will greatly rejoice,  
And he who begets a wise child will delight in  
him.

**Proverbs 24:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 Do not lie in wait, O wicked man, against the  
dwelling of the righteous;  
Do not plunder his resting place;

\* \* \*

**Proverbs 24:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 For a righteous man may fall seven times  
And rise again,  
But the wicked shall fall by calamity.

**Proverbs 24:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 He who says to the wicked, "You are righteous,"  
Him the people will curse;  
Nations will abhor him.

**Proverbs 25:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 A righteous man who falters before the wicked  
Is like a murky spring and a polluted well.

**Proverbs 28:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 The wicked flee when no one pursues,  
But the righteous are bold as a lion.

**Proverbs 28:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 When the righteous rejoice, there is great glory;  
But when the wicked arise, men hide themselves.

**Proverbs 28:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 When the wicked arise, men hide themselves;  
But when they perish, the righteous increase.

**Proverbs 29:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 When the righteous are in authority, the people  
rejoice;  
But when a wicked man rules, the people groan.

**Proverbs 29:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 By transgression an evil man is snared,  
But the righteous sings and rejoices.

**Proverbs 29:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 The righteous considers the cause of the poor,  
But the wicked does not understand such  
knowledge.

\* \* \*

**Proverbs 29:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increases;

But the righteous will see their fall.

**Proverbs 29:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the righteous,

And he who is upright in the way is an abomination to the wicked.

**Ecclesiastes 3:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 I said in my heart,

“God shall judge the righteous and the wicked,

For there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.”

**Ecclesiastes 7:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 Do not be overly righteous,

Nor be overly wise:

Why should you destroy yourself?

**Ecclesiastes 9:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 For I considered all this in my heart, so that I could declare it all: that the righteous and the wise and their works are in the hand of God. People know neither love nor hatred by anything they see before them.

**Ecclesiastes 9:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 All things come alike to all:

One event happens to the righteous and the wicked;

To the good, the clean, and the unclean;

To him who sacrifices and him who does not sacrifice.

As is the good, so is the sinner;

He who takes an oath as he who fears an oath.

\* \* \*

**Isaiah 3:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 "Say to the righteous that it shall be well with them,

For they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

**Isaiah 5:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 Who justify the wicked for a bribe,  
And take away justice from the righteous man!

**Isaiah 24:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 From the ends of the earth we have heard songs:  
"Glory to the righteous!"  
But I said, "I am ruined, ruined!  
Woe to me!  
The treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously,  
Indeed, the treacherous dealers have dealt very  
treacherously."

**Isaiah 26:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Open the gates,  
That the righteous nation which keeps the truth  
may enter in.

**Isaiah 41:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 Fear not, for I am with you;  
Be not dismayed, for I am your God.  
I will strengthen you,  
Yes, I will help you,  
I will uphold you with My righteous right hand.'

**Isaiah 53:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 He shall see the labor of His soul, and be  
satisfied.  
By His knowledge My righteous Servant shall  
justify many,  
For He shall bear their iniquities.

**Isaiah 60:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 Also your people shall all be righteous;  
They shall inherit the land forever,

The branch of My planting,  
The work of My hands,  
That I may be glorified.

**Jeremiah 12:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Jeremiah's Question

1 Righteous are You, O Lord, when I plead with  
You; Yet let me talk with You about Your judgments.

Why does the way of the wicked prosper?

Why are those happy who deal so treacherously?

**Jeremiah 20:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 But, O Lord of hosts,

You who test the righteous,

And see the mind and heart,

Let me see Your vengeance on them;

For I have pleaded my cause before You.

**Jeremiah 20:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 But, O Lord of hosts,

You who test the righteous,

And see the mind and heart,

Let me see Your vengeance on them;

For I have pleaded my cause before You.

**Ezekiel 23:45 (NKJV Strong's)**

45 But righteous men will judge them after the  
manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of  
women who shed blood, because they are  
adulteresses, and blood is on their hands.

**Ezekiel 33:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 When I say to the righteous that he shall surely  
live, but he trusts in his own righteousness and  
commits iniquity, none of his righteous works shall  
be remembered; but because of the iniquity that he  
has committed, he shall die.

**Ezekiel 33:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 When the righteous turns from his

righteousness and commits iniquity, he shall die because of it.

**Daniel 4:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 Therefore, O king, let my advice be acceptable to you; break off your sins by being righteous, and your iniquities by showing mercy to the poor. Perhaps there may be a lengthening of your prosperity."

**Daniel 4:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 Therefore, O king, let my advice be acceptable to you; break off your sins by being righteous, and your iniquities by showing mercy to the poor. Perhaps there may be a lengthening of your prosperity."

**Daniel 9:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 O my God, incline Your ear and hear; open Your eyes and see our desolations, and the city which is called by Your name; for we do not present our supplications before You because of our righteous deeds, but because of Your great mercies.

**Hosea 14:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Who is wise?  
Let him understand these things.  
Who is prudent?  
Let him know them.  
For the ways of the Lord are right;  
The righteous walk in them,  
But transgressors stumble in them.

**Habakkuk 1:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 Therefore the law is powerless,  
And justice never goes forth.  
For the wicked surround the righteous;  
Therefore perverse judgment proceeds.

**Zephaniah 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The Lord is righteous in her midst,  
He will do no unrighteousness.  
Every morning He brings His justice to light;  
He never fails,  
But the unjust knows no shame.

**Malachi 3:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 Then you shall again discern  
Between the righteous and the wicked,  
Between one who serves God  
And one who does not serve Him.

*New Testament*

**Matthew 10:41 (NKJV Strong's)**

41 He who receives a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward. And he who receives a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.

**Matthew 13:43 (NKJV Strong's)**

43 Then the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears to hear, let him hear!

**Matthew 23:35 (NKJV Strong's)**

35 that on you may come all the righteous blood shed on the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of Zechariah, son of Berechiah, whom you murdered between the temple and the altar.

**Matthew 25:37 (NKJV Strong's)**

37 "Then the righteous will answer Him, saying, 'Lord, when did we see You hungry and feed You, or thirsty and give You drink?

**Matthew 25:46 (NKJV Strong's)**

46 And these will go away into everlasting



punishment, but the righteous into eternal life.”

**Luke 1:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless.

**Luke 18:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Parable of the Pharisee and the Tax Collector

9 Also He spoke this parable to some who trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:

**Luke 23:47 (NKJV Strong's)**

47 So when the centurion saw what had happened, he glorified God, saying, “Certainly this was a righteous Man!”

**John 5:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 I can of Myself do nothing. As I hear, I judge; and My judgment is righteous, because I do not seek My own will but the will of the Father who sent Me.

**John 7:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 Do not judge according to appearance, but judge with righteous judgment.”

**John 17:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 O righteous Father! The world has not known You, but I have known You; and these have known that You sent Me.

**Romans 1:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 who, knowing the righteous judgment of God, that those who practice such things are deserving of death, not only do the same but also approve of those who practice them.

**Romans 1:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 who, knowing the righteous judgment of God,

that those who practice such things are deserving of death, not only do the same but also approve of those who practice them.

**Romans 2:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 Therefore, if an uncircumcised man keeps the righteous requirements of the law, will not his uncircumcision be counted as circumcision?

**Romans 5:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die; yet perhaps for a good man someone would even dare to die.

**Romans 5:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 For scarcely for a righteous man will one die; yet perhaps for a good man someone would even dare to die.

**Romans 5:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so also by one Man's obedience many will be made righteous.

**Romans 8:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 that the righteous requirement of the law might be fulfilled in us who do not walk according to the flesh but according to the Spirit.

**2 Thessalonians 1:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 which is manifest evidence of the righteous judgment of God, that you may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which you also suffer;

**2 Thessalonians 1:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 since it is a righteous thing with God to repay with tribulation those who trouble you,

**1 Timothy 1:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 knowing this: that the law is not made for a

righteous person, but for the lawless and insubordinate, for the ungodly and for sinners, for the unholy and profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

**2 Timothy 4:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Finally, there is laid up for me the crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, will give to me on that Day, and not to me only but also to all who have loved His appearing.

**Hebrews 11:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

Faith at the Dawn of History

4 By faith Abel offered to God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, through which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts; and through it he being dead still speaks.

**James 5:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 Confess your trespasses to one another, and pray for one another, that you may be healed. The effective, fervent prayer of a righteous man avails much.

**1 Peter 3:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 For the eyes of the Lord are on the righteous, And His ears are open to their prayers; But the face of the Lord is against those who do evil."

**1 Peter 4:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 Now

"If the righteous one is scarcely saved, Where will the ungodly and the sinner appear?"

**2 Peter 2:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 and delivered righteous Lot, who was oppressed by the filthy conduct of the wicked

**2 Peter 2:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 (for that righteous man, dwelling among them, tormented his righteous soul from day to day by seeing and hearing their lawless deeds)—

**1 John 2:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 My little children, these things I write to you, so that you may not sin. And if anyone sins, we have an Advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous.

**1 John 2:29 (NKJV Strong's)**

29 If you know that He is righteous, you know that everyone who practices righteousness is born of Him.

**1 John 3:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 Little children, let no one deceive you. He who practices righteousness is righteous, just as He is righteous.

**1 John 3:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 not as Cain who was of the wicked one and murdered his brother. And why did he murder him? Because his works were evil and his brother's righteous.

**Revelation 16:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 And I heard the angel of the waters saying:  
"You are righteous, O Lord,  
The One who is and who was and who is to be,  
Because You have judged these things.

**Revelation 16:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 And I heard the angel of the waters saying:  
"You are righteous, O Lord,  
The One who is and who was and who is to be,  
Because You have judged these things.

**Revelation 19:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 For true and righteous are His judgments, because He has judged the great harlot who corrupted the earth with her fornication; and He has

avenged on her the blood of His servants shed by her.”

**Revelation 19:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 And to her it was granted to be arrayed in fine linen, clean and bright, for the fine linen is the righteous acts of the saints.

**Revelation 22:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 He who is unjust, let him be unjust still; he who is filthy, let him be filthy still; he who is righteous, let him be righteous still; he who is holy, let him be holy still.”

# JUSTICE

## **Genesis 18:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 For I have known him, in order that he may command his children and his household after him, that they keep the way of the Lord, to do righteousness and justice, that the Lord may bring to Abraham what He has spoken to him."

## **Exodus 23:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 You shall not follow a crowd to do evil; nor shall you testify in a dispute so as to turn aside after many to pervert justice.

## **Deuteronomy 10:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 He administers justice for the fatherless and the widow, and loves the stranger, giving him food and clothing.

## **Deuteronomy 10:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 He administers justice for the fatherless and the widow, and loves the stranger, giving him food and clothing.

## **Deuteronomy 24:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 "You shall not pervert justice due the stranger or the fatherless, nor take a widow's garment as a pledge.

## **Deuteronomy 27:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 'Cursed is the one who perverts the justice due the stranger, the fatherless, and widow.'

"And all the people shall say, 'Amen!'

## **Deuteronomy 32:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He is the Rock, His work is perfect;  
For all His ways are justice,  
A God of truth and without injustice;  
Righteous and upright is He.

\* \* \*

**Deuteronomy 33:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 He provided the first part for himself,  
Because a lawgiver's portion was reserved there.  
He came with the heads of the people;  
He administered the justice of the Lord,  
And His judgments with Israel."

**1 Samuel 8:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 But his sons did not walk in his ways; they  
turned aside after dishonest gain, took bribes, and  
perverted justice.

**2 Samuel 8:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

David's Administration

15 So David reigned over all Israel; and David  
administered judgment and justice to all his people.

**2 Samuel 15:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 Moreover Absalom would say, "Oh, that I were  
made judge in the land, and everyone who has any  
suit or cause would come to me; then I would give  
him justice."

**1 Kings 3:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Then God said to him: "Because you have asked  
this thing, and have not asked long life for yourself,  
nor have asked riches for yourself, nor have asked the  
life of your enemies, but have asked for yourself  
understanding to discern justice,

**1 Kings 3:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 And all Israel heard of the judgment which the  
king had rendered; and they feared the king, for they  
saw that the wisdom of God was in him to administer  
justice.

**1 Kings 10:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Blessed be the Lord your God, who delighted in  
you, setting you on the throne of Israel! Because the

Lord has loved Israel forever, therefore He made you king, to do justice and righteousness.”

**1 Chronicles 18:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

David's Administration

14 So David reigned over all Israel, and administered judgment and justice to all his people.

**2 Chronicles 9:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Blessed be the Lord your God, who delighted in you, setting you on His throne to be king for the Lord your God! Because your God has loved Israel, to establish them forever, therefore He made you king over them, to do justice and righteousness.”

**Esther 1:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 Then the king said to the wise men who understood the times (for this was the king's manner toward all who knew law and justice,

**Job 8:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Does God subvert judgment?  
Or does the Almighty pervert justice?

**Job 9:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 If it is a matter of strength, indeed He is strong;  
And if of justice, who will appoint my day in court?

**Job 19:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 “If I cry out concerning wrong, I am not heard.  
If I cry aloud, there is no justice.

**Job 29:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 I put on righteousness, and it clothed me;  
My justice was like a robe and a turban.

**Job 32:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Great men are not always wise,  
Nor do the aged always understand justice.



\* \* \*

**Job 34:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Surely God will never do wickedly,  
Nor will the Almighty pervert justice.

**Job 34:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Should one who hates justice govern?  
Will you condemn Him who is most just?

**Job 35:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Although you say you do not see Him,  
Yet justice is before Him, and you must wait for  
Him.

**Job 36:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 He does not preserve the life of the wicked,  
But gives justice to the oppressed.

**Job 36:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 But you are filled with the judgment due the  
wicked;  
Judgment and justice take hold of you.

**Job 37:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 As for the Almighty, we cannot find Him;  
He is excellent in power,  
In judgment and abundant justice;  
He does not oppress.

**Psalms 10:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 To do justice to the fatherless and the oppressed,  
That the man of the earth may oppress no more.

**Psalms 25:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 The humble He guides in justice,  
And the humble He teaches His way.

**Psalms 33:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 He loves righteousness and justice;  
The earth is full of the goodness of the Lord.

\* \* \*

**Psalms 37:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 He shall bring forth your righteousness as the light,  
And your justice as the noonday.

**Psalms 37:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 For the Lord loves justice,  
And does not forsake His saints;  
They are preserved forever,  
But the descendants of the wicked shall be cut off.

**Psalms 37:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 The mouth of the righteous speaks wisdom,  
And his tongue talks of justice.

**Psalms 72:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 He will judge Your people with righteousness,  
And Your poor with justice.

**Psalms 72:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He will bring justice to the poor of the people;  
He will save the children of the needy,  
And will break in pieces the oppressor.

**Psalms 82:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Defend the poor and fatherless;  
Do justice to the afflicted and needy.

**Psalms 89:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Righteousness and justice are the foundation of  
Your throne;  
Mercy and truth go before Your face.

**Psalms 89:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Righteousness and justice are the foundation of  
Your throne;  
Mercy and truth go before Your face.

**Psalms 99:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 The King's strength also loves justice;  
You have established equity;  
You have executed justice and righteousness in  
Jacob.

**Psalms 103:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 The Lord executes righteousness  
And justice for all who are oppressed.

**Psalms 106:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Blessed are those who keep justice,  
And he who does righteousness at all times!

**Psalms 111:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Praise the Lord!  
I will praise the Lord with my whole heart,  
In the assembly of the upright and in the  
congregation.

**Psalms 111:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 The works of His hands are verity and justice;  
All His precepts are sure.

**Psalms 119:121 (NKJV Strong's)**

Ayin  
121 I have done justice and righteousness;  
Do not leave me to my oppressors.

**Psalms 119:149 (NKJV Strong's)**

149 Hear my voice according to Your  
lovingkindness;  
O Lord, revive me according to Your justice.

**Psalms 140:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 I know that the Lord will maintain  
The cause of the afflicted,  
And justice for the poor.

**Psalms 146:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 Who executes justice for the oppressed,

Who gives food to the hungry.  
The Lord gives freedom to the prisoners.

**Proverbs 1:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 To receive the instruction of wisdom,  
Justice, judgment, and equity;

**Proverbs 2:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 He guards the paths of justice,  
And preserves the way of His saints.

**Proverbs 2:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Then you will understand righteousness and  
justice,  
Equity and every good path.

**Proverbs 8:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 By me kings reign,  
And rulers decree justice.

**Proverbs 8:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 I traverse the way of righteousness,  
In the midst of the paths of justice,

**Proverbs 13:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 Much food is in the fallow ground of the poor,  
And for lack of justice there is waste.

**Proverbs 16:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Better is a little with righteousness,  
Than vast revenues without justice.

**Proverbs 16:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 Better is a little with righteousness,  
Than vast revenues without justice.

**Proverbs 19:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 A disreputable witness scorns justice,  
And the mouth of the wicked devours iniquity.

\* \* \*

**Proverbs 21:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 To do righteousness and justice  
Is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice.

**Proverbs 21:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 The violence of the wicked will destroy them,  
Because they refuse to do justice.

**Proverbs 21:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 It is a joy for the just to do justice,  
But destruction will come to the workers of  
iniquity.

**Proverbs 28:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 evil men do not understand justice,  
But those who seek the Lord understand all.

**Proverbs 29:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 The king establishes the land by justice,  
But he who receives bribes overthrows it.

**Proverbs 29:26 (NKJV Strong's)**

26 Many seek the ruler's favor,  
But justice for man comes from the Lord.

**Proverbs 31:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 Lest they drink and forget the law,  
And pervert the justice of all the afflicted.

**Ecclesiastes 5:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Vanity of Gain and Honor

8 If you see the oppression of the poor, and the  
violent perversion of justice and righteousness in a  
province, do not marvel at the matter; for high official  
watches over high official, and higher officials are  
over them.

**Isaiah 1:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Learn to do good;  
Seek justice,

Rebuke the oppressor;  
Defend the fatherless,  
Plead for the widow.

**Isaiah 1:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Degenerate City  
21 How the faithful city has become a harlot!  
It was full of justice;  
Righteousness lodged in it,  
But now murderers.

**Isaiah 1:27 (NKJV Strong's)**

27 Zion shall be redeemed with justice,  
And her penitents with righteousness.

**Isaiah 5:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house  
of Israel,  
And the men of Judah are His pleasant plant.  
He looked for justice, but behold, oppression;  
For righteousness, but behold, a cry for help.

**Isaiah 5:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 Who justify the wicked for a bribe,  
And take away justice from the righteous man!

**Isaiah 9:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 Of the increase of His government and peace  
There will be no end,  
Upon the throne of David and over His kingdom,  
To order it and establish it with judgment and  
justice  
From that time forward, even forever.  
The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.

**Isaiah 10:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 To rob the needy of justice,  
And to take what is right from the poor of My  
people,  
That widows may be their prey,

And that they may rob the fatherless.

**Isaiah 16:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 In mercy the throne will be established;

And One will sit on it in truth, in the tabernacle of David,

Judging and seeking justice and hastening righteousness."

**Isaiah 28:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 For a spirit of justice to him who sits in judgment,

And for strength to those who turn back the battle at the gate.

**Isaiah 28:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Also I will make justice the measuring line,

And righteousness the plummet;

The hail will sweep away the refuge of lies,

And the waters will overflow the hiding place.

**Isaiah 30:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

God Will Be Gracious

18 Therefore the Lord will wait, that He may be gracious to you;

And therefore He will be exalted, that He may have mercy on you.

For the Lord is a God of justice;

Blessed are all those who wait for Him.

**Isaiah 32:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

1 Behold, a king will reign in righteousness,

And princes will rule with justice.

**Isaiah 32:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Peace of God's Reign

16 Then justice will dwell in the wilderness,

And righteousness remain in the fruitful field.

**Isaiah 33:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The Lord is exalted, for He dwells on high;

He has filled Zion with justice and righteousness.

**Isaiah 33:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The Lord is exalted, for He dwells on high;  
He has filled Zion with justice and righteousness.

**Isaiah 42:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Servant of the Lord

1 "Behold! My Servant whom I uphold, My Elect  
One in whom My soul delights!  
I have put My Spirit upon Him;  
He will bring forth justice to the Gentiles.

**Isaiah 42:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Servant of the Lord

1 "Behold! My Servant whom I uphold, My Elect  
One in whom My soul delights!  
I have put My Spirit upon Him;  
He will bring forth justice to the Gentiles.

**Isaiah 42:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He will not fail nor be discouraged,  
Till He has established justice in the earth;  
And the coastlands shall wait for His law."

**Isaiah 51:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 "Listen to Me, My people;  
And give ear to Me, O My nation:  
For law will proceed from Me,  
And I will make My justice rest  
As a light of the peoples.

**Isaiah 56:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Salvation for the Gentiles

1 Thus says the Lord: "Keep justice, and do  
righteousness,  
For My salvation is about to come,  
And My righteousness to be revealed.

**Isaiah 58:2 (NKJV Strong's)**



2 Yet they seek Me daily,  
And delight to know My ways,  
As a nation that did righteousness,  
And did not forsake the ordinance of their God.  
They ask of Me the ordinances of justice;  
They take delight in approaching God.

**Isaiah 59:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 No one calls for justice,  
Nor does any plead for truth.  
They trust in empty words and speak lies;  
They conceive evil and bring forth iniquity.

**Isaiah 59:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 The way of peace they have not known,  
And there is no justice in their ways;  
They have made themselves crooked paths;  
Whoever takes that way shall not know peace.

**Isaiah 59:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

Sin Confessed

9 Therefore justice is far from us,  
Nor does righteousness overtake us;  
We look for light, but there is darkness!  
For brightness, but we walk in blackness!

**Isaiah 59:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 We all growl like bears,  
And moan sadly like doves;  
We look for justice, but there is none;  
For salvation, but it is far from us.

**Isaiah 59:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Justice is turned back,  
And righteousness stands afar off;  
For truth is fallen in the street,  
And equity cannot enter.

**Isaiah 59:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Redeemer of Zion

15 So truth fails,  
And he who departs from evil makes himself a  
prey.

Then the Lord saw it, and it displeased Him  
That there was no justice.

**Isaiah 59:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Redeemer of Zion

15 So truth fails,  
And he who departs from evil makes himself a  
prey.

Then the Lord saw it, and it displeased Him  
That there was no justice.

**Jeremiah 10:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 O Lord, correct me, but with justice;  
Not in Your anger, lest You bring me to nothing.

**Jeremiah 30:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 For I am with you,' says the Lord, 'to save you;  
Though I make a full end of all nations where I  
have scattered you,

Yet I will not make a complete end of you.

But I will correct you in justice,

And will not let you go altogether unpunished.'

**Jeremiah 31:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

Future Prosperity of Judah

23 Thus says the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel:  
"They shall again use this speech in the land of Judah  
and in its cities, when I bring back their captivity:  
'The Lord bless you, O home of justice, and mountain  
of holiness!'

**Jeremiah 50:7 (NKJV Strong's)**

7 All who found them have devoured them;  
And their adversaries said, 'We have not offended,  
Because they have sinned against the Lord, the  
habitation of justice,

The Lord, the hope of their fathers.'

\* \* \*

**Lamentations 3:35 (NKJV Strong's)**

35 To turn aside the justice due a man  
Before the face of the Most High,

**Daniel 4:37 (NKJV Strong's)**

37 Now I, Nebuchadnezzar, praise and extol and  
honor the King of heaven, all of whose works are  
truth, and His ways justice. And those who walk in  
pride He is able to put down.

**Daniel 4:37 (NKJV Strong's)**

37 Now I, Nebuchadnezzar, praise and extol and  
honor the King of heaven, all of whose works are  
truth, and His ways justice. And those who walk in  
pride He is able to put down.

**Hosea 12:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 So you, by the help of your God, return;  
Observe mercy and justice,  
And wait on your God continually.

**Hosea 12:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 So you, by the help of your God, return;  
Observe mercy and justice,  
And wait on your God continually.

**Hosea 12:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 So you, by the help of your God, return;  
Observe mercy and justice,  
And wait on your God continually.

**Amos 5:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 But let justice run down like water,  
And righteousness like a mighty stream.

**Amos 5:24 (NKJV Strong's)**

24 But let justice run down like water,  
And righteousness like a mighty stream.

\* \* \*

**Micah 3:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Wicked Rulers and Prophets

1 And I said: "Hear now, O heads of Jacob,  
And you rulers of the house of Israel:  
Is it not for you to know justice?

**Micah 3:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 But truly I am full of power by the Spirit of the  
Lord,  
And of justice and might,  
To declare to Jacob his transgression  
And to Israel his sin.

**Micah 3:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 Now hear this,  
You heads of the house of Jacob  
And rulers of the house of Israel,  
Who abhor justice  
And pervert all equity,

**Micah 7:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord,  
Because I have sinned against Him,  
Until He pleads my case  
And executes justice for me.  
He will bring me forth to the light;  
I will see His righteousness.

**Micah 7:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord,  
Because I have sinned against Him,  
Until He pleads my case  
And executes justice for me.  
He will bring me forth to the light;  
I will see His righteousness.

**Zephaniah 2:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Seek the Lord, all you meek of the earth,  
Who have upheld His justice.  
Seek righteousness, seek humility.

It may be that you will be hidden  
In the day of the Lord's anger.

**Zephaniah 3:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 The Lord is righteous in her midst,  
He will do no unrighteousness.  
Every morning He brings His justice to light;  
He never fails,  
But the unjust knows no shame.

**Zechariah 7:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 "Thus says the Lord of hosts:  
'Execute true justice,  
Show mercy and compassion  
Everyone to his brother.

**Zechariah 8:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 These are the things you shall do:  
Speak each man the truth to his neighbor;  
Give judgment in your gates for truth, justice, and  
peace;

**Malachi 2:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 You have wearied the Lord with your words;  
Yet you say,  
"In what way have we wearied Him?"  
In that you say,  
"Everyone who does evil  
Is good in the sight of the Lord,  
And He delights in them,"  
Or, "Where is the God of justice?"

*New Testament*

**Matthew 12:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 "Behold! My Servant whom I have chosen,  
My Beloved in whom My soul is well pleased!  
I will put My Spirit upon Him,

And He will declare justice to the Gentiles.

**Matthew 12:20 (NKJV Strong's)**

20 A bruised reed He will not break,  
And smoking flax He will not quench,  
Till He sends forth justice to victory;

**Matthew 23:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 "Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!  
For you pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and  
have neglected the weightier matters of the law:  
justice and mercy and faith. These you ought to have  
done, without leaving the others undone.

**Luke 18:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Now there was a widow in that city; and she  
came to him, saying, 'Get justice for me from my  
adversary.'

**Acts 8:33 (NKJV Strong's)**

33 In His humiliation His justice was taken away,  
And who will declare His generation?  
For His life is taken from the earth."

**Acts 28:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 So when the natives saw the creature hanging  
from his hand, they said to one another, "No doubt  
this man is a murderer, whom, though he has escaped  
the sea, yet justice does not allow to live."

CHAPTER NINE  
*Meditation on Perfection*

## OPENING REMARK

The subject of perfection in christianity has been much avoided, partly due to a lack of sound knowledge that relates to it but largely due to the fact that most christians don't believe in perfection as something to be attained. Humanly speaking that is true, but with God all things are possible. When you read the word of God, you realise that the standards of God for the christian is nothing less than perfection and that perfection is not an option for the christian.

Firstly, because the church of Jesus Christ is the physical representation of Christ himself in this earth, so it is required that those who are sanctified conform to the image of HE WHO SANCTIFIES. Secondly, God himself has already provided spiritual means for us to reach perfection. By giving us the Holy Spirit, He guaranteed that those who will pursue a walk with the Spirit in this life will reach perfection. There are also the five ministry gifts of Jesus Christ in Ephesians 4, whose purpose is to bring the church into perfection required by God, **The measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ.** if this were not possible then I don't think God would be so unjust as to demand it from His people.

Lastly perfection is a commandment from Jesus: *"You shall be perfect even as Your Father is perfect."* The doctrine of perfection is a doctrine of Jesus Christ. Nothing less than the stature of the Father would suffice for Jesus. So you may ask what is Perfection? The word carries the idea of a maturity in stature that one reaches, a state of wholeness and a consummation in spirit, soul & body. Perfection is the place that a christian reaches where He resembles the Father in character, thought & action. It's a state that can't be added to once attained, to have fully in you all the qualities, attributes of God. Paul puts it this way " That you may be fully flooded with all of God Himself." In simple terms, it is being Like Jesus Christ, who is the personification of all that is perfect, in image & function. It's the calling of the new creation to be perfect. And it is to our advantage that we consider through meditation the reality of this calling.

As you meditate on this chapter, I pray God by His Spirit guide you into a deeper understanding of the doctrine of Perfection.



## PERFECTION

### **Psalms 50:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Out of Zion, the perfection of beauty,  
God will shine forth.

### **Psalms 119:96 (NKJV Strong's)**

96 I have seen the consummation of all perfection,  
But Your commandment is exceedingly broad.

### **Lamentations 2:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 All who pass by clap their hands at you;  
They hiss and shake their heads  
At the daughter of Jerusalem:  
“Is this the city that is called  
“The perfection of beauty,  
The joy of the whole earth’?”

### **Ezekiel 28:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 “Son of man, take up a lamentation for the king  
of Tyre, and say to him, “Thus says the Lord God:  
‘You were the seal of perfection,  
Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.

### **Colossians 3:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 But above all these things put on love, which is  
the bond of perfection.

### **Hebrews 6:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Peril of Not Progressing

1 Therefore, leaving the discussion of the  
elementary principles of Christ, let us go on to  
perfection, not laying again the foundation of  
repentance from dead works and of faith toward  
God,

### **Hebrews 7:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

11 Therefore, if perfection were through the  
Levitical priesthood (for under it the people received

the law), what further need was there that another priest should rise according to the order of Melchizedek, and not be called according to the order of Aaron?

## PERFECT

### **Genesis 6:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

Noah Pleases God

9 This is the genealogy of Noah. Noah was a just man, perfect in his generations. Noah walked with God.

### **Leviticus 22:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 And whoever offers a sacrifice of a peace offering to the Lord, to fulfill his vow, or a freewill offering from the cattle or the sheep, it must be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no defect in it.

### **Deuteronomy 25:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 You shall have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure, that your days may be lengthened in the land which the Lord your God is giving you.

### **Deuteronomy 32:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He is the Rock, His work is perfect;  
For all His ways are justice,  
A God of truth and without injustice;  
Righteous and upright is He.

### **Deuteronomy 32:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 He is the Rock, His work is perfect;  
For all His ways are justice,  
A God of truth and without injustice;  
Righteous and upright is He.

### **1 Samuel 14:41 (NKJV Strong's)**

41 Therefore Saul said to the Lord God of Israel, "Give a perfect lot." So Saul and Jonathan were taken, but the people escaped.

### **2 Samuel 22:31 (NKJV Strong's)**

31 As for God, His way is perfect;

The word of the Lord is proven;  
He is a shield to all who trust in Him.

**2 Samuel 22:33 (NKJV Strong's)**

33 God is my strength and power,  
And He makes my way perfect.

**Ezra 7:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Artaxerxes, king of kings, To Ezra the priest, a  
scribe of the Law of the God of heaven: Perfect peace,  
and so forth.

**Job 36:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 For truly my words are not false;  
One who is perfect in knowledge is with you.

**Job 37:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 Do you know how the clouds are balanced,  
Those wondrous works of Him who is perfect in  
knowledge?

**Psalms 18:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 As for God, His way is perfect;  
The word of the Lord is proven;  
He is a shield to all who trust in Him.

**Psalms 18:30 (NKJV Strong's)**

30 As for God, His way is perfect;  
The word of the Lord is proven;  
He is a shield to all who trust in Him.

**Psalms 101:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 I will behave wisely in a perfect way.  
Oh, when will You come to me?  
I will walk within my house with a perfect heart.

**Psalms 101:6 (NKJV Strong's)**

6 My eyes shall be on the faithful of the land,  
That they may dwell with me;  
He who walks in a perfect way,

He shall serve me.

**Psalms 138:8 (NKJV Strong's)**

8 The Lord will perfect that which concerns me;  
Your mercy, O Lord, endures forever;  
Do not forsake the works of Your hands.

**Psalms 139:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 I hate them with perfect hatred;  
I count them my enemies.

**Proverbs 4:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 But the path of the just is like the shining sun,  
That shines ever brighter unto the perfect day.

**Song of Songs 5:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Shulamite's Troubled Evening  
The Shulamite  
2 I sleep, but my heart is awake;  
It is the voice of my beloved!  
He knocks, saying,  
"Open for me, my sister, my love,  
My dove, my perfect one;  
For my head is covered with dew,  
My locks with the drops of the night."

**Song of Songs 6:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 My dove, my perfect one,  
Is the only one,  
The only one of her mother,  
The favorite of the one who bore her.  
The daughters saw her  
And called her blessed,  
The queens and the concubines,  
And they praised her.

**Isaiah 26:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 You will keep him in perfect peace,  
Whose mind is stayed on You,  
Because he trusts in You.

\* \* \*

**Isaiah 42:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 Who is blind but My servant,  
Or deaf as My messenger whom I send?  
Who is blind as he who is perfect,  
And blind as the Lord's servant?

**Ezekiel 16:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 Your fame went out among the nations because  
of your beauty, for it was perfect through My  
splendor which I had bestowed on you," says the  
Lord God.

**Ezekiel 27:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 and say to Tyre, "You who are situated at the  
entrance of the sea, merchant of the peoples on many  
coastlands, thus says the Lord God: "O Tyre, you  
have said,

'I am perfect in beauty.'

**Ezekiel 28:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 "Son of man, take up a lamentation for the king  
of Tyre, and say to him, "Thus says the Lord God:

'You were the seal of perfection,  
Full of wisdom and perfect in beauty.

**Ezekiel 28:15 (NKJV Strong's)**

15 You were perfect in your ways from the day you  
were created,

Till iniquity was found in you.

**New Testament**

**Matthew 5:48 (NKJV Strong's)**

48 Therefore you shall be perfect, just as your  
Father in heaven is perfect.

**Matthew 19:21 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 Jesus said to him, "If you want to be perfect, go,  
sell what you have and give to the poor, and you will

have treasure in heaven; and come, follow Me.”

**Luke 1:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 it seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write to you an orderly account, most excellent Theophilus,

**John 17:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 I in them, and You in Me; that they may be made perfect in one, and that the world may know that You have sent Me, and have loved them as You have loved Me.

**Acts 3:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 And His name, through faith in His name, has made this man strong, whom you see and know. Yes, the faith which comes through Him has given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

**Romans 12:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 And do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind, that you may prove what is that good and acceptable and perfect will of God.

**1 Corinthians 13:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 But when that which is perfect has come, then that which is in part will be done away.

**2 Corinthians 12:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 And He said to me, “My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness.” Therefore most gladly I will rather boast in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me.

**Galatians 3:3 (NKJV Strong's)**

3 Are you so foolish? Having begun in the Spirit, are you now being made perfect by the flesh?

\* \* \*

**Ephesians 4:13 (NKJV Strong's)**

13 till we all come to the unity of the faith and of the knowledge of the Son of God, to a perfect man, to the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ;

**Colossians 1:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 Him we preach, warning every man and teaching every man in all wisdom, that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus.

**Colossians 4:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

12 Epaphras, who is one of you, a bondservant of Christ, greets you, always laboring fervently for you in prayers, that you may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.

**1 Thessalonians 3:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 night and day praying exceedingly that we may see your face and perfect what is lacking in your faith?

**Hebrews 2:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

Bringing Many Sons to Glory

10 For it was fitting for Him, for whom are all things and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons to glory, to make the captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings.

**Hebrews 7:19 (NKJV Strong's)**

19 for the law made nothing perfect; on the other hand, there is the bringing in of a better hope, through which we draw near to God.

**Hebrews 9:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 It was symbolic for the present time in which both gifts and sacrifices are offered which cannot make him who performed the service perfect in regard to the conscience—

\* \* \*



**Hebrews 9:11 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Heavenly Sanctuary

11 But Christ came as High Priest of the good things to come, with the greater and more perfect tabernacle not made with hands, that is, not of this creation.

**Hebrews 10:1 (NKJV Strong's)**

Animal Sacrifices Insufficient

1 For the law, having a shadow of the good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with these same sacrifices, which they offer continually year by year, make those who approach perfect.

**Hebrews 11:40 (NKJV Strong's)**

40 God having provided something better for us, that they should not be made perfect apart from us.

**Hebrews 12:23 (NKJV Strong's)**

23 to the general assembly and church of the firstborn who are registered in heaven, to God the Judge of all, to the spirits of just men made perfect,

**James 1:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 But let patience have its perfect work, that you may be perfect and complete, lacking nothing.

**James 1:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and comes down from the Father of lights, with whom there is no variation or shadow of turning.

**James 1:25 (NKJV Strong's)**

25 But he who looks into the perfect law of liberty and continues in it, and is not a forgetful hearer but a doer of the work, this one will be blessed in what he does.

\* \* \*

**James 2:22 (NKJV Strong's)**

22 Do you see that faith was working together with his works, and by works faith was made perfect?

**James 3:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 For we all stumble in many things. If anyone does not stumble in word, he is a perfect man, able also to bridle the whole body.

**1 Peter 5:10 (NKJV Strong's)**

10 But may the God of all grace, who called us to His eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after you have suffered a while, perfect, establish, strengthen, and settle you.

**1 John 4:18 (NKJV Strong's)**

18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casts out fear, because fear involves torment. But he who fears has not been made perfect in love.

**Revelation 3:2 (NKJV Strong's)**

2 Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die, for I have not found your works perfect before God.

## PERFECTED

2 Corinthians 7:1 (NKJV Strong's)

1 Therefore, having these promises, beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

**Ezekiel 27:4 (NKJV Strong's)**

4 Your borders are in the midst of the seas.  
Your builders have perfected your beauty.

**Matthew 21:16 (NKJV Strong's)**

16 and said to Him, "Do You hear what these are saying?"

And Jesus said to them, "Yes. Have you never read,

'Out of the mouth of babes and nursing infants  
You have perfected praise'? "

**Luke 13:32 (NKJV Strong's)**

32 And He said to them, "Go, tell that fox, 'Behold, I cast out demons and perform cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected.'

**John 15:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

Love and Joy Perfected

9 "As the Father loved Me, I also have loved you; abide in My love.

**Philippians 3:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

Pressing Toward the Goal

12 Not that I have already attained, or am already perfected; but I press on, that I may lay hold of that for which Christ Jesus has also laid hold of me.

**Hebrews 5:9 (NKJV Strong's)**

9 And having been perfected, He became the author of eternal salvation to all who obey Him,

\* \* \*

**Hebrews 7:28 (NKJV Strong's)**

28 For the law appoints as high priests men who have weakness, but the word of the oath, which came after the law, appoints the Son who has been perfected forever.

**Hebrews 10:14 (NKJV Strong's)**

14 For by one offering He has perfected forever those who are being sanctified.

**1 John 2:5 (NKJV Strong's)**

5 But whoever keeps His word, truly the love of God is perfected in him. By this we know that we are in Him.

**1 John 4:12 (NKJV Strong's)**

Seeing God Through Love

12 No one has seen God at any time. If we love one another, God abides in us, and His love has been perfected in us.

**1 John 4:17 (NKJV Strong's)**

The Consummation of Love

17 Love has been perfected among us in this: that we may have boldness in the day of judgment; because as He is, so are we in this world.

# PART TWO

## PRAYERS & ENCOUNTERS



## WORD FROM THE AUTHOR

This section includes prayers, testimonies & experiences of individuals in our ministry who had been graced by our Lord with divinely granted experiences in seasons of prayer . Understanding the subjectiveness of these experiences, I ask that the reader use their discernment to prayerfully judge the integrity of these encounters, however I also request that the reader isn't quick to dismiss them as heretic because they might not agree with their theology. I have included these documented experiences for the sole purpose of glorying our Lord and also to point out to the reader the possibilities of access to the spirit realm that await us as we pursue a deeper walk with God. With all meekness, I pray you are blessed

## CHAPTER TEN

### *Angelic Commissioning Prophetic Prayer*

Prayer releases and enforces the ministry of angels in our lives, nations & ministries. These angels are described as ministering spirits, they are servants of the church of Jesus Christ in the earth today to execute the will of the Father. The Spirit sends them as fulfillers of the Voice of God. They are countless in number, classes and types, serving God and they can be commissioned to action and operational duties for the members of the church of Jesus. The Following prayer is transcribed from a prophetic prayer the Spirit of God led me into, under a strong anointing of the Spirit of the Lord. Discern whether it is from the Lord and use it for your spiritual edification.

I heard the Spirit say: "Tonight shall be Angel Commissioning Night"

There is commissioning of the angels into our lives, families, ministries, cities and nations. Ministering spirits are waiting to be released, the Lord himself is causing wind to gird their wings to fly swiftly to you. Angelic assignments are released on your behalf says the Lord: Father we are commissioning angels now, we call on the angelic forces that are standing at their stations to heed the commands of the Lord from the saints of the living God. I See there's a dimension opening in the Spirit, by the charge of the Spirit, ministering spirits be dispatched immediately.

We commission **Angels of Wisdom and Wealth** into our ministries, **Angels governed by the Seven Spirit's of God** to begin functioning at optimum capacity. **Angels of understanding, Angels of counsel and might, Angels of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord** be commissioned now by the word of Lord into our lives and ministries.



We release **Angels of divine creativity and ideas, Angels of favour, Angels of peace, Angels in-charge of the elements and nature. Angels of science, Angels of the internet and technologies, we commission them now, be activated in our ministries and lives. Angels of prosperity, Angels of healing and notable signs and wonders, We activate their operations now. Angels of Governments and Nations, Arch Angels of the Lord, the Spirit beings. Legions upon Legions of angelic forces go forth now. Geographical Angels that hold their ground, Angels of war, we release you, Angels of Judgement, Angels of the administration of royalty and kingship we activate you. We commission the Angels that were in-charge of the rebuilding of the temple. The Arch Angel over Israel.**

We commission **Messenger Angels, Guardian Angels. Angels that carry the scrolls of destiny, Angels of fire, Angels of anointings and graces. Angels of ministries and churches. Angels of cities. Watchers and the Holy Ones we release them. Angels over gates and doors. Angels incharge of the wealth of the nations, Angels guarding secrets and mysteries Angels of the seas and oceans. Angels of the air, angels of media, angels of weather and climate we commission them. Angels of inventions and unknown technology, Angels of the walls and windows of heaven, Angels over galaxies and planets. Angels on the walls of Jerusalem. Captain of thousands, captain of millions and billion Angels.**

The Princes, Generals and authorities of God in the heavenly, we commission them now. **Angels in charge of the future go now. Harvester Angels, angels of the souls of men. Angels of God by the edict of the Lord Move. Angels of spiritual growth and intelligence. Chief Angels and Arch angels we release you, prophetic angels be released by the command of the Lord. Angels that worked with Jesus, angels that delivered the apostles from prison, the angel caused the prison cell of Paul and Silas to quake. The angel that spoke to Mary. All the angels that functioned in the early church, we commission you now. The angel that worked with the prophets Isaiah, Ezekiel & Moses. I call you by name Uriel, Raphael, Gabriel, Muriel, Zuriel, Nikuael, Olfaelakanael, we commission you now. I call you by name. Guardian angels, Spirit Beings in the Kingdom. Angels in South Africa, Angels over the 7 Continents. Those are the arch angels and spirit beings, the watchers that guard the timelines of governance that are over kingdoms and monarchs.**

**Angels that worked with Joshua, angels that governed the mind of**

**Joseph. Angels that worked with Daniel, angels of revelations and insight. Angels of Light and creation. Aionic Angels, I call you by name, ELELOFAKNAEL, UZARIEL And MANAEL, UBAMAFUAEL and PHALUKBARUZRIEL, Miyuraziel, ELZHIAEL, Uzaielbiel, OREBEFUMAEL, ARTAMMAEL, ARCHUBAMAEL, ARCHUBAMAEL, Malikferel, Falockel, Go now in the Name of Jesus and do your work. Accomplish the word and do not relent**

**Angels that worked with Elijah.** Angels are being commissioned now. **Angels of divine encounters, angels of transportations. The angel that transported Phillip. The angels that worked with the Patriachs, Enoch & Noah,** we commission you now . They are going going now, I see them moving with the speed of lighting.

Alignments, regulations, establishments, creations. **Angels of the ark, angels of the glory and presence of the Lord, angels of righteousness. Angels of Justice and truth,** be commissioned now, be commissioned now. **Angels sent to establish the kingdom in the earth,** go go go go now, go go go now.

Legions of angelic armies. **Angels of the five fold** move into action now. **Angels with swords and spears, angels with scrolls and letters. Angels with breast places and chariots, angels with garments and scarfs. Angels with lights and lampstands. Angels with equipment and tools. Angels bigger than planets and other worlds. Angelic forces in other planets.** Father even as I see them in that planet, be commissioned.

We open every door and gate for the angels of the Lord to come into the earth. Every portal be opened now, every dimension leading to the earth from heaven be opened now. Spiritual ladders be opened. **Angels in Croatia, Denmark and Norway** we commission you. **Angels over Zimbabwe** we commission you now. angel that hold the winds of the Spirit. Angels on the four corners of the earth, angels on the Land and sea, we prophesy the word of the Lord to you, be thou released, scan the earth and take your place. Reassign the desolate heritages, dislodge demonic entities, dislodge rulers and demonic principals. Occupy, its now time. Angels of the Lord hear the word of the Lord, its time to occupy! Go forth now, bring instructions, bring direction and revelation. Go bring restoration and revivals, go bring creations and innovation, bring inventions and knowledge, bring power and hope.

**Angels of Genes and DNA, angels of the mind,** Go now and make savants of men and women of the kingdom, highly intelligent men and

women. Activate divine genes and DNA. Cause spiritual operations now. Destinies reconstructed and repaired now.

Thus says the Lord : “ even as now the angels of the Lord have been release, your words have been heard and established in the spirit. Because these are not your words by my words. Words ordered by my Spirit. The angels are efficiently caused to fly all over the earth doing my word, angels are alert to the word of the Lord spoken now, flying swiftly now. I see the wind of the Spirit causing them to fly like lightning. It is a new order and new day. My people rise, for they that are willing and obedient shall be brought to the place where they will work and fellowship with

these angelic ministries. I said to Joshua that if he be faithful I will cause him to walk before these that stood there, who were these? Were they not the angels of the Lord that gave him new garments. For yes now is the time says the Lord where men and angels shall work together in fulfilling divine agendas. A team work of the men and the divine, of the physical and the spiritual coming together as one. Unusual workings and functions. Angels working with men and men working with angels. For creation has been awaiting this moment and its here. I release and pour upon my church the grace for angelic encounters, The anointing that allowed Jacob to see the heavenly gate. Yes, eye salve to wash your eyes that you may see. See and walk in the Spirit. The angels that gave John the revelation of Jesus. You are in for a supernatural adventure. There is a convergence says the Lord. Make the leap by faith and by my Spirit. Angels, Angels they are sent forth to minister to you. They are ministering now, the whirlwind of the Spirit is in your room. Come Up, Come up into the encounter dimension, come up now says the Lord“

God Bless You!!!!

## CHAPTER ELEVEN

### *Breastplate Prayer*

I bind unto myself today and forever The Mind of Christ  
The Will of Christ  
The Bowels of Christ  
The Spirit of Christ  
The Works of Christ.

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The Ancient of Days who sits on the Throne  
The Lamb of God that was slain from the foundation of the world.  
The 7 lamps of Fire burning before the Throne  
The Scroll written inside and on the back, sealed with 7 Seals.  
The 7 horns and the 7 eyes of the Lamb that was slain.  
The 7 seals of power and riches and wisdom, and strength and honor  
and glory and  
blessing!

The 7 Thunders that utters their voices.  
The book of prophecy in the hands of the 7 thunders Archangel

I bind unto myself today and forever

He who holds the seven stars in His right hand and walks in the  
midst of the seven golden lampstands:

The First and the Last, He who was dead, and came back to life.

He who has the sharp two-edged sword:

The Son of God, who has eyes like a flame of fire, and His feet like fine  
brass:

He who has the seven Spirits of God and the seven stars.

He who is holy, He who is true, He who has the key of David, He who  
opens and no one

shuts, and shuts and no one opens  
The Amen, the Faithful and True Witness, the Beginning of the  
creation of God:

I bind unto myself today and forever  
My first love and the first works.  
Boldness and faithfulness unto death  
Purity from mammon, Purity from immorality and Honor of the  
ministries of God. Sexual Purity in Spirit, Soul & Body, Purity from the  
doctrines of devils. Purity of my garments and the armor of light.  
Divine strength to keep and obey the Word.  
Eye Salve That I may see and Open ears that I may hear what the Spirit  
says.

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The tree of life, which is in the midst of the Paradise of God.  
The hidden manna and the white stone with the new name written  
which no one knows. The Power over the nations, the rod of iron and  
the morning star.  
The Garments of Righteousness and the Book of Life.  
The crown of life and the pillar in the temple of God, the New  
Jerusalem.  
The throne of the Lamb and the Ancient of Days.

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The 7 lamps of fire burning before the throne of God The 7 spirits of  
God who are:  
The Spirit of Peace  
The Spirit of Love  
The Spirit of Glory  
The Spirit of Power  
The Spirit of Life  
The Spirit of Wisdom  
The Spirit of Mercy

I bind unto myself today and forever The angel of Ephesus  
The angel of Symrna  
The angel of Pergamos  
The angel of Thyatira  
The angel of Sardis  
The angel of Philadelphia  
The angel of Laodicea

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The Spirit of the Lord – The North Wind.  
The Spirit of Wisdom & Understanding – The South Wind. The Spirit of  
Counsel & Might – The East Wind.  
The Spirit of Knowledge & Fear of the Lord – The West Wind.

I bind unto myself today and forever The Glory of the Holy Spirit  
The Glory of Creation  
The Glory of Jesus Christ  
The Glory of Father God

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The Fullness of the Holy Spirit & The creation of Angels & Things  
unseen  
The New Heavens & The New Earth & Old universe & the Old  
Testament  
The Fullness of Christ & Christ ruling in the universe & Christ ruling  
on earth & things to  
come / New Testament.  
The fullness of the Heavenly Father

I bind unto myself today and forever The Spirit of the Living Creatures  
The Spirit of Holiness  
The Spirit of Faith  
The Spirit of Adoption  
The Spirit of Grace  
The Spirit of Promise  
The Spirit of Sound Mind  
The Spirit of Prophecy  
The Spirit of Truth  
The Spirit of Judgement  
The Spirit of Burning  
The Spirit of Justice

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The 4 archangels that form the 2<sup>nd</sup> canopy of glory  
Archangel Phanuel in charge of holiness, signs & wonders Archangel  
Michael who presides over human virtues and the nations Archangel  
Raphael in charge of the spirits of men and their development.  
Archangel Gabriel who releases the Spirit of Elijah and the books of the  
future.

I bind unto myself today and forever

The 4 living creatures that form the 1<sup>st</sup> canopy of glory OthoJac El  
JamiaJac El  
TumiaJac El  
UriaJac El

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The 4 shinning beings on white horses brought by the Angel over  
Tasmania Glorious Dominion  
Victorious Peace  
Abundant Prosperity  
Resurrection Life.

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The 24 elders and foundational Spirit beings of the Universe.  
Utmakatamael  
Ekkaka'atael

I bind unto myself today and forever  
The anointing upon from the higher archangels The anointing within  
from the spirit beings

I bind unto myself today and forever The 9 fruits of the Holy Spirit:  
Love  
Peace  
Joy  
Longsuffering, Gentleness & Goodness Faithfulness  
Meekness  
Temperance

I bind unto myself today and forever The 9 gifts of the Holy Spirit:  
Word of Wisdom  
Word of Knowledge Discerning of Spirits  
Gift of Faith  
Working of Miracles  
Gifts of healings Prophecy  
Speaking in public tongues Interpretation of public tongues

I bind unto myself today and forever The 5 fold ministry gifts of  
Christ. The ministry of the Apostle  
The ministry of the Prophet The ministry of the Teacher The ministry  
of the Pastor  
The ministry of the Evangelist

I bind unto myself now and forever The Frequencies of the Holy

Spirit The Delta waves of the Holy Spirit The Theta waves of the Holy Spirit The Alpha waves of the Holy Spirit The Beta Waves of the Holy Spirit The Gamma waves of the Holy Spirit.

I bind unto myself today and forever

The 9 growths of my Spirit man

Growth in Wisdom

Growth in Knowledge

Growth in Discernment

Growth in Exceedingly Great Faith Growth in Faith for miracles

Growth in faith for healings

Growth in exhortation & prophecy Growth in tongues of men & tongues of Angels Growth in interpretation of private prayer tongues

I bind unto myself today and forever

The COG Angel the architect of new civilizations and new worlds.

The 7 Thunders Archangel Uryaluzzael in charge of the planet Earth

Archangel Uriel, Arsyalalyur in charge of 12 dimensions and the cube revelations. Archguraelyal the Spirit being of Wisdom

Tecassurael the angel in charge of the library books.

Melchizedek, Itara'ael the cherub the guardian angel of the last Adam and the bride. Suriturael in charge of consistency of the COG end-time revelation Raguera'ael the guardian archangel of the Universe.

Suramael the guardian angel in charge of the 1<sup>st</sup> portal to Earth

Rafebael the boundary angel in charge of the 2<sup>nd</sup> portal to Earth.

Archaraca'al the warring angel in charge of the 3<sup>rd</sup> portal to Earth.

Ussassumael the team leader of 10 general angels under the COG Angel Estaterial in charge of divine transportations

Astacutael in charge of miracles of energizing, power over elements.

Uccatucmael the spirit being in charge of the water witness.

Joshua ,the Spirit being in charge of the blood witness.

Zerubbabel,the spirit being in charge of the spirit witness.

Urriectmael the pristine archangel in charge of the 7 times 7 fold New Glory of the New Jerusalem

Arieock in charge of distributing the scrolls amongst the COG brethren. Ocratacnael with EYES that see right through the intents of the spirits of men

I bind unto myself today and forever The Word of the Lord

The Voice of the Lord



The Mind of the Lord  
The Sound of the Lord  
The Ears of the Lord  
The Power of the Lord  
The Eyes of the Lord  
The Name of the Lord  
The Face of the Lord  
The Hand of the Lord  
The Will of the Lord  
The Mount of the Lord  
The Glory of the Lord  
The Marks of the Lord  
The Grace of the Lord  
The Visions and Revelations of the Lord The Way of the Lord  
The Teaching of the Lord  
The Fear of the Lord  
The Arm of the Lord  
The Anointing Oil of the Lord  
The Presence of the Lord

The Command of the Lord The Covenant of the Lord

Without Christ I can do nothing Without Christ I am nothing  
Without Christ I have nothing

Christ is the sphere of my Life. Christ surrounds me Christ Shields  
me Christ Supplies me Christ separates me

Christ before me Christ ahead of me Christ behind me Christ on my  
left Christ on my right Christ above me Christ below me Christ in all  
that hear me Christ in all that see me Christ when I walk Christ when I  
sit down Christ when I lie down Christ is ALL in ALL.

## CHAPTER TWELVE

### *Visions & Revelations*

#### *Introduction*

A couple of months ago, en-route to church for the Sunday service, I received a flash vision of a time we would have as a ministry seeking the Lord for a whole month. However, at that time I just left it out to the Lord to work it out. In April during an all-night prayer, the Holy Spirit reminded me of the vision and told me that it was time to fulfil it. For us, this was a great and exciting adventure in God.

The instruction from the Lord was Pray, Prepare and seek the Lord for the coming days of God's Outpouring.

<sup>16</sup> "But this is what was spoken by the prophet Joel:

<sup>17</sup> 'And it shall come to pass in the last days, says God, That I will pour

out of My Spirit on all flesh;

Your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your young men shall see visions, your old men shall dream dreams.

<sup>18</sup> And on My menservants and on My maidservants, I will pour out My Spirit in those days; And they shall prophesy

<sup>19</sup> I will show wonders in heaven above and signs in the earth beneath: Blood and fire and vapor of smoke.

<sup>20</sup> The sun shall be turned into darkness, And the moon into blood, Before the coming of the great and awesome day of the Lord.

<sup>21</sup> And it shall come to pass that whoever calls on the name of the

Lord shall be saved.”  
Acts 2:16-21 NKJV

The following content is a compilation of testimonies of the visions and revelations that the Lord, in his mercy, brought us into over these last 30Days. Everything mentioned from heretofore is factually transcribed.

The people who received these experiences are ordinary Christians who love God and Lord Jesus. I have tried to include as much of them as I could transcribe. They are so numerous that I would need to compile several volumes of this booklet to mention it all.

The intent of this volume is not to cause any theological rifts or debates [all things must be brought under the subjection and scrutiny of the written word] it is however my prayer that everyone reading this perceive the tender childlike attitude these visions, prophecies and revelations were received in. And to feel the Love of Christ in every letter of this booklet.

As we move further into the end times, our love for the Father must increase. This is the secret to more frequent manifestations of God (Visions, dreams, prophecies, revelations, experiences in the Spiritual dimensions) in our lives and for the Body Christ.

John 5:20 KJV

“For the Father loves the Son, and shows Him all things that He Himself does; and He will show Him greater works than these, that you may marvel.”

First Love for the Lord and His word must be the pursuit of every Christian.

**John 14:21-24 (NKJV Strong's)**

21 He who has My commandments and keeps them, it is he who loves Me. And he who loves Me will be loved by My Father, and I will love him and manifest Myself to him.”

22 Judas (not Iscariot) said to Him, “Lord, how is it that You will manifest Yourself to us, and not to the world?”

23 Jesus answered and said to him, “If anyone loves Me, he will keep My word; and My Father will love him, and We will come to him and make Our

home with him. 24 He who does not love Me does not keep My words; and the word which you hear is not Mine but the Father's who sent Me.

Love in Christ,

Pastor Enoch B Mnisi (D.D)

### *The Visions Begin*

*It is doubtless not profitable for me to boast. I will come to visions and revelations of the Lord, 2 Corinthians 12:1 NKJV*

The 30 days prayer and preparation meetings began on May 1<sup>st</sup> right into May 31<sup>st</sup>. From the first day, the Lord has been revealing himself to everyone, it is almost as though He was waiting for us to present ourselves before Him. I have included most visions some the lord did not permit to release some in this booklet.

God bless you as you read these wonderful experiences from the brethren of Holy Spirit's Tabernacle. All messages are transcribed and other emails from those who have received them:

### *The Lord on the Throne and New Jerusalem*

"When pastor began singing and worshiping, the Lord took me to the throne room. I could not see the face of the one sitting on the throne, only his legs. He was sitting on a huge throne; His feet were placed on what seemed like a goldish bar stoop pedestal.

There were four angel-like creatures: two in the front of the throne and two behind me. The Lord Jesus had a golden sceptre in his hand, and he said to me: "kneel down" Thereafter, he touched my shoulders from the right to the left with the sceptre. He then said to me: "Stand up" and as I stood up, He said "I want to show you some of the things that will take place". Immediately after He spoke, we were in place-standing on a bronze like platform and there was a gold crystal path. Then He said: "stand there" and I was standing on the front of a white rock and He was

facing forward. Then he said to me: "My child" and showed me his hands, "See these are my hands, I have done this for my children, so that you can come into the New Jerusalem..." It's a place, I could see it from a far and it's very bright and I could not understand, it was too

bright and I asked myself inside- what is this? He then answered me saying: "It is new Jerusalem ". It was very bright. He said to me "I want you, I want my children to be with me here and the doors are open. These 30days, tell my children they must prepare themselves. That they may be with me in the throne room because there are things that are going to take place. This world is wicked my child and only a remnant will make it. Not everyone's eyes will be open, only those who will be prepared. Tell them to prepare themselves, because if they will not prepare themselves, it will be terrible in the world".

Immediately after pastor said: "come back", my spirit returned to my body, but in vision I was still in the throne room. Then he said, "I want all my children to be where I am, I want the throne room to be your home". While I was sitting in the back, I could see myself in a white room. There were two doors, and it's a very bright room, like white snow.

Before pastor closed the service, I had an impression to come and share what the Lord made me experience. Thank you.

### *Jesus and the Heavenly Company.*

On the 2nd of May, I was in the spirit and I saw Lord Jesus. He was in our mist (in the church) but far from where I was. He smiled and said: "I love you all of you for this church is the perfect will God".

Abraham, Peter and Paul were there with Jesus in the church and Jesus began talking and said: "Abraham is here to strengthen your faith, Paul to teach you mysteries of God and spiritual understanding and Peter is

here to teach you how to love Jesus more and more every day". And I asked Him, Lord how shall I walk closely with you? to which he responded: "Enoch is in front of you, He shall teach you how to walk with God" and when I looked in front of me, I saw my man of God and Jesus laughed along with the Saints.

### *The Prayers of the Saints from Heaven's View*

On the 3rd of May I had a vision. I was caught in the Spirit and I was in the Throne room of God. The Spirit told me to lie down straight before Him who was in the Throne and on my right-hand side there was a man who seemed to be old and He was holding a golden jar in

His hands. Jesus appeared unto me and walked on top of me as I was lying down with my face on the floor. The man who was by my right-hand side went to an opening by the right-hand side of the One who was seated on the Throne- a place that looked so bright opened up and He entered into that opening that looked like a door of an elevator. He waited until I asked the Lord to allow me to go there with him and the Lord allowed me to go with Him.

We came out into this place, there was a huge bowl made of gold which was placed on the fire and the old man poured that which was in his jar. He said: "these are prayers of the saints. As he poured those prayers in that huge golden bowl, I did not see any liquid but names appeared and another man was there but this one was so transparent, he stirred those names which were prayers of the saints and he said that at a specific time they will be poured out again. He further said, "pray sincerely for names that are here are for those who pray sincerely"

He then gave me a gold bangle.

### *Spiritual Portal*

Pastor as I was praying tonight, I saw a portal or maybe a bridge that links our church to heaven. It was so bright. Angels and spirit beings were ascending and descending. A voice said to me: "the door is open up there, you need to fully open and you will be there

### *God's Testimony of His Servants.*

"As pastor started singing, I was caught up into the throne room. This time I was not bowing down, I just walked into a room from where I was taken to another room where I saw the Lord Jesus and Pastor sitting on chairs. I was then bowing between the chair where pastor and Jesus were sitting. I could see the feet of the Pastor and covered with Snow, I believe it was the glory of God.

Then the Lord Jesus said: "You see this one is my servant. Please tell the young ones to honour Him, Listen to him". Then He asked: "Do you see him?" I said Yes, Lord He is my pastor. Then He said "Yes, this is one I am pleased with". Funny enough, I saw the same shoes pastor is wearing now.

The Lord said to me, "I have loved you in this Ministry. My

children, I have loved you. All that you have prayed for, yes with Mercy, I did it..." As he said this, he continued showing me pastor. I was crying and I said truly Lord you have loved us. And he said, "Yes my child I have loved this Ministry".

### *The Seal and Christian Lethargy*

Good morning. Last night I had a vision:

We were walking a long distance and I was following. While we were walking, I turned back and saw Pastor X, Pastor Y and the 3rd person was Pastor Z, busy on a phone. Suddenly, we entered a place and were

without them. While I was following you, I was told I must come and see. I was shocked- a voice said, we are opening 7 seals for you which are the curse of the world. All seals were labelled and were opened one by one then explained to me.

The 5th seal was full of Christians crying with loud voices. When this seal was opened, I saw lots of faces of people I know piling on top of each other and most were from churches. Then I asked why they were here. The voice answered me saying, "these are people who paraded in church, they loved fame, worldly things and the beauty of the church. I want you to see that they do not have the word of God in them. Simply church beauties".

I was told that the last two seals will be opened later and I was shaken I could not sleep.

On Friday as I was sleeping, I was given scriptures: James 1: 22-25. A week before I was given this scripture, 2 Corinthians 4:3-5 and yesterday while at church, the Holy Spirit told me that we are gathered there so that you as a Pastor can equip us to face life. As Jesus says in the word- He is the way the truth and the life no one comes to the father without him but we still give excuses not committing ourselves. How then can we gain life, if we do not take the word seriously? When the Corinthians scripture was explained, they quoted Mathew 7 :13-14.

In that seal I saw lots of other Christians that I know as well.

### *Escorted by Angels*

It started around 3:00-3:30 when I came back. The reason why I say it was around this time is because I woke up at 2:00 to pray then slept.

Just as I slept it began.

The Lord Jesus said to me, "I am coming for the church that is ready", and then he said same scripture that sister B quoted yesterday blessed

are the pure in heart for they will see God. As I was taken, we found you there and all that you prayed for on Sunday.

We were walking behind you on a crystal place but each with their own angels and you told us to sing nicely, "you must sing nicely, give God the best worship" it was you who said these words. As we were walking, we heard the voices started to sing from behind us-

Blessing and honour and glory and power,  
Be to Him who sits on the throne, And the Lamb Forever and ever,  
Worthy Is the lamb of God who was slain?  
To receive power and riches and wisdom

Before we could reach the throne, I saw a sea glass and crystal doors. We were still walking on the same floor of these doors. I saw each one ushered by their angels. Then I saw the matured man which Latus spoke about. As we continued walking I heard "Amen! Amen! Amen!" 3 times Thanksgiving and honour and might be to our God forever and ever, and in my spirit a song arose:

Wonderful, merciful, saviour  
Precious redeemer and friend  
Who would have thought that the Lamb will come and rescue the soul of man?  
We praise you and we honour you

You were saying to us that there is order in the things of God. Then I saw another place written Angel Gabriel there the letters were written- MERCY, MERCY, MERCY and I wanted to go in but was not allowed to. We then proceeded with our walk, still you were in front of us and followed you. Remember you told us that some of us will be in your

class so as we were about to enter the glass door trimmed with gold the voice said, only Prophet ENOCH can go in the class and HE said that it is not yet time for us to enter the class because he is teaching us on earth. Then I came back scared.

### *Journeying into the Heavenliest of Christ*

This time I can't even contain it today 3:00-3:30 according to the world time but it was like 2hours. I was taken again shaking, scared I



at work now I couldn't even talk. I was just quite now at the office. I am still shaking man of God. I was taken and I found you there already like you said, When I arrive my angel was there Susanaamal was there to usher me and you kept saying to us that we must sing awesome so it was myself and everyone the you prayed for but I wrote everything down I am shaken man of God what I saw in that I cannot even explain.

### *The Journey Continues*

I was taken away again, I think it happened around 1:00 because when I woke up it was 2:15. I was walking towards this huge Podium and there were many living creatures there so, as I approached the podium I was told to kneel down (I did as I was instructed), then there were many doors there but this one door opened. In there I saw a silver like necklace with crystals on it laying on a royal velvet blue cloth and as I was trying to focus, there was too much light there which I could not contain so I just bowed down to worship. And the voice spoke and said, "these will be for those who are saved and overcome the tribulation of the world". The door is at the right-hand side of the throne, just there I kneeled and worshipped. Wow the place is too awesome.

### *The Vision of Christ's passion*

Yesterday I went through the worst of them all. I believe it was about 3:00am when I saw Jesus our Lord carrying that cross. It was very heavy

and I couldn't contain the tribulation Jesus went through for us. What He went through I cannot explain in writing I will have to talk to you pastor but the last thing I saw was the bruises on His feet, hands at the side where He was stabbed. He spoke quoting Revelation 3:21-22. I woke up crying shaking. And again, I saw you preaching to multitudes of people and JESUS CHRIST was behind you while you ministered. He was wearing a creamy, golden garment and you wore a purplish one with golden trims.

\* \* \*

### *The Forgiveness and Mercy of Jesus Christ*

Yesterday I was caught up in the spirit and was before the throne of God and I repented before God. Then suddenly, the Lord appeared before me and I asked the Lord to forgive me. He showed me His back I saw His strips and He said, "All is laid on me, you are forgiven son" and I was caught in the time of His crucifixion as He was beaten, I cried because I realized how much He loves me. He told me not to worry but I could not hold it within me. I continued worshiping Him and I cried to Him to take away this heart from me but He smiled and said nothing and I prayed that He teaches me to love Him more, He smiled with love and said nothing. My heart was filled with sorrows. And He said that I must honour you before I the visit. The vision ended.

And tonight, as I was praying, I was caught up in the spirit. From where I was, I saw multitudes of angels falling from above and when I looked up I saw a purple colour and there were stars as if is the universe and as I was watching those angels falling- white horses with horns on their foreheads appeared coming down in the same direction as the angel.

I saw papers flowing fought along with angels and horses written in a language that I don't understand then the Lord appeared before them and His eyes were red like fire and at the end of those horses there was

Michael the archangel his eyes were blue and as the was coming towards me I saw His robe written King of kings and Lord of lords as in Revelation 19.16 but I don't know where this horses and angels are heading but they are going down and there was a sound like a trumpet playing , and suddenly I was in the Throne room and a door I saw on the right hand of the One who was seated on the Throne but further like behind me and Jesus got there and I went with Him and we were at hell and we disappeared into that door and we came to that very way were horses and angels were flowing from and men and women were held by those angels as if they are their guardian angels but they were heading to hell and when we got there in hell I heard souls of men and women crying and we passed a group of people holding their bibles as if they are members of a church so Jesus said to me this are those who left their first love and they were burning but holding bibles , suddenly I was in the room were prayers were stirred remember and I saw names in that big gold pot and that old man said

now I pour down the sense something like that but he meant those prayers and he said who's prayer is not here will perish and is judged I looked at Jesus and He said time for mercy has finally come to its edge , to its final moment I prayed that He show mercy for those their names are not in that pot and He said son there is no more mercy I cried, I suddenly appeared to be in the Throne room bowing before He who is the throne and as I was there I saw Enoch in colour he is translucent like as if he is an Indian with hair that is black and greyish so and wearing those old clothes brownish so and he went behind the throne and you appeared as he was standing just at the left of the throne but behind and it was like he was waiting for you and both you and him went together in their behind the throne I couldn't come along and after you left with him at the throne room of God there was like a ceremony and saints were there

praying, Paul, Peter, David, Moses they were going up and down lifted their hands up but I didn't understand why they were praying and they were in sorrow.

### *The Ordination from Christ*

Man of God tonight I saw all of us whom you anointed that day remember, we were bowing before the one who was in the Throne and tonight I saw something I've never seen before, tonight the thrones were two one is more bigger than the other and the other one was in the right hand side of the One who was seated on the Throne and the was going up and down from the first to last and He cried as He was crowning us cause those who were absent were not crowned only I, mama B and sis R , in front of God that's where Jesus was standing and on both sides of His hands there was an angel standing still holding somethings like scrolls and the Lord took those scrolls and He when He put it in us it was like a book and He did that only to the 3 of us and stood in front of sister J, stirred her and He cried. And the two thrones were moving actually the one on the right-hand side of the One who was seated on the Throne it was getting inside of the huge one and come back, it was doing that again and again so I was wondering what was going on and in my Spirit, I heard that it was a graduation day and I understood why the Lord was crying. And man of God I didn't know who was not at church but in the spirit I saw who was not in the church. Amen

Oh, I left something out, yes you were also there but you were standing in front of the Throne of Jesus by the right-hand side of God, you didn't say anything or do anything you just looked down folding your hands but in front like a master.

Man of God behind us there were many others but am not sure that they are people or angels, many man of God because I couldn't even see where they ended and the order of how we were bowing it goes like this from left to right ne man of God, 1st mama B, 2nd me, 3rd sister Rosina, 4th sister J and 5th was the other brother.

### *Feasting at the Table of God*

I first saw a light and then I saw a very long table on the other hand I saw a man and I couldn't see him clearly because he was very bright and on the other hand I saw you and you had very huge wings. On both sides of the table was people from our church and we all were sitting on kind of like bronze chairs. The man who sat on the other side said to me look and I turned at first, I didn't see clearly, I thought it was an angel but it was actually you. He said look this is my servant honour him and respect him because the word that he gives you is life. There were like plates on the table and in those plates, they were some liquid things I really can't explain it. When the man said that some people in the church kept on eating from that late, some only had one spoons n some only had two spoons and they stopped eating Not all of them but some

XXXXXXX

On the 25th of May- The day when you said it is done and that we shouldn't pray for anything anymore, that we should just receive Well that day before you stopped us I had a Vision

What happened was that at first, I was in a room and I saw nothing but only heard a voice saying, "Harden not your heart" 3 times. After I heard that voice, I was in a place where at two ends there are doors in

the middle it's a narrow road. Where I was standing was in the middle of the road and the door I was heading to was filled with glory and whiteness-there I saw you standing. So, every time I would try to step out of the road you rebuked me, it happened a number of times (that's why I think you were rebuking -it was because you were putting us in line) There were some people that were falling beneath

the road was deep darkness so some people were falling without noticing that they are falling but I could see them falling. I began being scared and when I become scared I lost focus and I heard a voice saying, fear not, for I am with you". By that voice I gained confidence and lifted up my head and walked on the road. The road was long and hard, there were obstacles and if one let them affect them, they made one fall but you were standing on the other door waiting for us

You were holding something in your hand (I didn't see properly) but behind the door it was a very bright light and what I noticed is that you tried so hard to keep us in line every time we tried to give up.

### **About the Second Coming**

Morning Pastor. During the early hours of today I had a dream, I dreamt that we were at church and each one of us had a clipboard in his hand with a white paper on it and you pastor were writing something on our clipboards.

Suddenly this loud voice come from nowhere saying: BE PREPARED HE IS COMING....BE PREPARED HE IS COMING. I woke up then it was like someone was in the bedroom with a loudspeaker saying these words. Then I went back to sleep, then a word come to me saying, "write these words down: BE PREPARED HE IS COMING". Then I woke-up and wrote them and went to sleep peacefully.

### *Jesus is the Way*

Tonight, as I was praying I was caught up in the spirit and I saw the one who seated on the Throne. Then I was praying and I saw something beautiful- I saw earth but in God. I continued praying. As I was praying, I saw a place in God and tonight God was full of light, actually the Glory that was coming fought from Him was too much and the Spirit of God ministered to some about what Jesus meant when He said, I am the Truth, the Way and the Life. Jesus is the Way in God, inside Him, Jesus was talking about the New Jerusalem. Oh Lord, I can't explain it through words. I will tell you face to face man of God, there is a place in God.

In the belly of God, there is a place, and Jesus said that I should deal with myself when I asked to go through, so before the impartation you said we must first pray so that the Lord forgives us and we did after the impartation I went again to the Lord and I said Lord am ready, He

said not now, son .Oh man of God, I know you know how I feel and am not teaching you I know that you know what I saw. I honour you man of God.

### *Pastor Enoch*

#### *Vision of the Throne and the Wings of God*

As I was praying, closing the service, a Mighty shout came from my spirit followed by a strong unexplainable surge of power throughout my being.

Then in a flash, I saw wings coming out of the throne. Coming out from the Being of God on the throne. The glory my spirit saw I can't describe. Its surge reverberated throughout my body as I was standing before the people of God. My whole body shook tremendously and I

couldn't help but cry and weep. Even at the writing of this there are tears running down my face.

"Psalms 91 is a reality in your life from today" The Lord said. Malachi 4 came to mind immediately after I saw that- "The Sun of Righteousness shall come with Healing in His Wings." I never ever thought I could see a manifestation of God on the throne with Wings. When they stretched the glory lighted the whole throne room. My eyes couldn't contain it. Oh Lord Jesus.

### *DREAM ABOUT COMING EARTHQUAKE & TSUNAMI*

It was a beautiful Sunday morning in London. I knew it was London because of the Building styles and people. Things were very different; idol worship had increased. But there was a huge building were everyone was gathering to. A world leader would be speaking to the multitude there. I found myself standing in the midst of the crowd.

Moments before the speaker came. This unknowingly to me was moments before A Worldwide catastrophic earthquake and Tsunami.

While I was standing there I was puzzled and asking myself where is Pastor X? Why am I here? Just as the speaker came on the platform, like a vacuum I was sucked up and transported to the place where Pastor X was, there was a small group of people standing around Pastor X and he was saying some things to them. (I had the impression

that the Lord was showing me the variations between those who will be severed and the ignorant multitude) I landed on my back. And just when I stood up Pastor X said, "let's raise our hands and worship the Lord".

Immediately we all were transported disappeared from that place and we were like kept in a space time vacuum until the world Earthquake shook the whole earth. Because the next time we were on land.

earthquake had already destroyed most parts of the earth. Then the voice spoke. "So, shall it be to those who don't prepare themselves, they shall be destroyed."

The world was so different and contorted, fires, buildings ruined, Earth opened up. It was just bad. We came to a place where people were screaming running aimlessly not knowing where to go. When we landed "Pastor X said Quickly Now, go Help and Collect those willing." as the Tsunami was soon coming. We all Ran different directions, and it was like we knew exactly who to go to. This was like a rescue mission. When got to a person or a group. We would say "you're the one, come". Then the dream ended.

### *Message in a Dream*

I Had a dream. A lot of events happened that I could not remember. But just before I woke up, I heard a voice "Something is coming to Ephesus. Prepare" I knew it meant something symbolic In the Spirit. Like those with first Love. Something is going to happen

"Because you seek first love, that's why you are one fore front leaders of this last revival me move. Many I have blessed with Power, wisdom for my work but lack first love. All the leaders must have first love in this last days"

I saw a huge room open in heaven. At first, I couldn't see clearly, as many things were going on in my soul. But it's almost like warehouse room but glorious. Inside were all sorts of things, it's the names of the brethren. It's like every prayer item, heart, need of the brethren is there. It is a supply room or storeroom, for all those blessings yet to be received by people of God. But that room is opened. Zuriael, angel of blessing says "we've been sent here tonight specially to release all these blessings upon your brethren. Tonight, Lord says every prayer request, desire and need is answered. That is why you need pray more in the

spirit absorbing the release of the blessings of the lord. Worship the Lord of host, for he has done great and marvellous things for the people of his pasture"....

The lord says: "These are treasures they have been heaping up for the last 25 days, but I have opened the treasury for them because they have sought my face. Now they will know that I love, when I bless them from Zion. A lot of spiritual blessings I give them, even in the natural I bless them. Now they will begin to know that serving the Lord is not in vain. These are the first level blessings of seeking my kingdom first".

I get the impression by spiritual blessings the Lord means more frequent experiences in the heavenly places, because that's where the fullness of every spiritual blessing is located. Again, because when I came out meditation, the Lord said, "the glorious must be in the throne room". This however I understand it to be one of many spiritual blessings available in the Lord.

Description Zuriael

Blond/goldish hair, turquoise sparkling eyes, deep sky blue rob, with Golden sash around the waist with the inscriptions Blessing. With short wooden stick like something hanging on the sash.

### *The Hand and The Book*

I saw a hand stretched toward me with a book/scroll and my heavenly/spiritual name written on it. A voice came from the hand and said, "take this". I asked what this is for and the response was "It's your future, take it and more will be revealed later on."

### *Prophetic Word*

"As the outpouring begins there shall be side effects occurring in the lives of all those who will be a part of this move by my Spirit. Prophecy visions and Dreams. This means constant contact into the spiritual world for revelations of God. This is important because before the signs and wonders, there has to be abundance of revelation. Then the signs shall begin. Remember I told you that you are a sign to the nations. But there is something greater, that will be opened for my people. It is that I will be seen by them. The door to the throne room shall be opened for all and I will be manifesting myself plainly to those



of my children who will prepare to set their hearts and love on me."  
-Lord Jesus

### *The Patriarch Enoch*

I saw Enoch walk into a place behind the throne of God. I perceive it is the realm where things- NEW HEAVEN, NEW EARTH, NEW JERUSALEM- (universes, planets, energies, etc.) re still being created in God. I pray one day I enter that place. It may be portals and dimensional entries into other universes of God.

### *Words from the Lord Jesus*

I told you in the beginning of this 30 days prayer meeting, that there are things that are about to take place that will confound the understanding of men, there are things which will take place that are terrible and that are not desirable that anyone should experience, but I have said, says the Lord, if you prepare yourself, you will be saved from what's coming.

Yes, for many it will be an hour for trails and darkness, for many it will be an hour for confusion and perplexity, but for many, those who have set their hearts to seek my face, it will be an hour for joy, glory and exaltations for YES, said the Lord. I am sending my sword and that sword has two sides, one side it destroys and the other side it blesses.

They that would walk in the narrow gate and hard road, they will enjoy the glory that my spirit will release upon the earth this moment, for Satan has been lying in wait and now he is pouncing, he is pouncing like never before, for now he knows that his hour is but short.

Oh, my people, oh my people won't you hear my voice, won't you hear the nudging of my spirit in your heart, won't you hear the whispers of my Angels in your hearts telling you go this way, don't go that way. Won't you hear, because if you won't hear something terrible will come upon this world and it will come upon you also.

For a short time, death is released and as he goes forth many will not have the seal of the Lamb will fall by that sword of death but that is not my desire, my desire is that all may live life, but they will not hear.

I've sent my messengers and they have persecuted them, I've sent my servants and they afflicted and killed them, I've sent my prophets, apostles, pastors, teachers but they still blind ears deaf. What shall I do if they will not listen, what shall I do if they will not listen?

Judgement is not my desire but it must happen, it must happen for I am He that judges with righteous judgment, my father has given me authority to judge all flesh and the works of man and now is the time to repay, men for his works whether they be good or evil and that's why I told you prepare yourself, seek my face and wait in my presence, for now I walk the earth and a judge says the Lord and YES, I cleanse and I purify but days of laughter and joy are also near, you will laugh and rejoice.

What I shall do in this short time is mighty and great, and this shall carry on to the end of this age, my church arise, my people awake from your slumber and YES, move on in the way of my spirit

For I've set a voice in this world that cries in the mid night hour and that voice has been sounding and sounding and sounding, all will hear it but not all will follow it, don't be unwise, don't be foolish but follow on says the Lord, though it seems strange follow on says the Lord, though it seems unbecoming and new follow on says the Lord for my hand is in it and my spirit and my power is in it, for by my will I have established and by my will I will uphold, remember I am God there is no one else beside me.

### *Word of Knowledge, Word of Wisdom.*

There are earthquakes and uncommon natural events that will take place in China and Indonesia, and here in Africa you will experience tremors. And unusual happenings in the weather systems in the continent that has not happened before... The Angels are working and shaking...

### *Prophecy Given 20/05/2016*

"Tell them says the Lord, that I will have mercy on those whose hearts have stayed on me with love and adoration, and upon those I will have mercy, even though they have weaknesses and infirmities of the soul and the body, my blood will cleanse them, for these are they that have loved me even in their weaknesses. But upon those whose

hearts and minds have been hardened with unbelief, even when I've given forth signs, even when I've send forth words, even when I've sent my servants to minister my word and sent my messages, and they refused to listen because of their hardened mind and heart, upon them I will not have mercy but in the swiftness of judgment I shall strike them with the sword of my mouth.

For yes says the Lord, even now my spirit of judgment and the Angel of judgment has been sent off to all the earth, for where judgment must begin in my church to the world, he is going and he is going with the sword I've given him from my mouth and in going forth he judges and some shall fall by that sword because when I have weight their intents in their hearts, and I've not found them worthy, I've not found them honest, I've not found them righteous, but now I will judge and even upon some of you says the Lord, my wrath has been kindled because I've sent you my messenger and you will not listen.

Time and time again I've showed you signs, wonders and you refused to believe and hardened your hearts but now I will rise and take those things you love the most, and then you shall know and you shall wake up, but for some it shall be too late but for some mercy and my hand of mercy shall not cover them, for now as I go I permit the Angel of death, I begin to shake and uproot all the foundations that have not been established in me, all the trees that have no life and rooted in me, all the branches that are deceased and have not been bearing fruits, that have not been abiding in me. I am beginning to cut off, I am beginning to cut off right from the top to the least says the lord.

For they have not listened, I've spoken, I've warned, I've cautioned but they will not hear, but now I rise and I strike, now I go forth and I uproot and I pull down and I destroy and the churches shall know says the Lord that I am the one who searches the mind and the heart and I reward everyone according to what he deserves. To some, your works have not been perfect before God and now I call you all to repent, I call you all in Africa to repent, all in 7 continents of the world to repent for my word has gone forth and lest I come to you with the sword of my mouth, repent and upon some I will remove my \*Lampstand from its place. For they have left the first and their first love and they have went astray seeking for idols and their gods, I've given them time but now the time for repentance is shortened says the Lord and when I remove their Lampstand darkness shall swiftly get in.

Watch out for the nations who would have puffed up themselves for I now begin to abase them, and YES says the Lord some will sleep, some will fall asleep and some shall fall by famine for this is my judgment upon the people and upon this earth. Because on the horizon cometh forth the blessing of God, on the horizon cometh the great cloud of glory and on the horizon cometh the great awaking that shall awake people and that shall awake the earth and YES my rains that shall fall and come in torrents and shall overflow in the nation but no it shall not be everybody, it shall be upon those whom their minds and hearts have been prepared, those whom their minds and hearts have stayed on me for I will alight them and awake them from their sleep.

Arise oh ye bride of Christ from your slumber, let Christ give you light. I lie not and the nations shall know that I lie not, for I am not a man that I should lie nor the son of man that I should relent but now I call you and this is your last call, oh Africa before great and perilous time come, would you not hear my voice and repent.

My arch Angel Uriel has went forth and he is been striking and those who have presented themselves as true ministers of the Gospel but were wolves in sheep skin, he says I revile and strike them down and those who have acted as dogs in the House of God, those whom have persecuted my bride I strike them says the Lord and for I know them by names and I know where they are and I strike them now by my power says the Lord for now is the time says the spirit of the Lord where I will start to distinguish between those who serve me and these who do not serve me, those who love the Lord and those who do not love the Lord for now I move and now I strike and now the dividing line has been drawn, which side will you fall on says the Lord.

The choice is yours because the message has been given the word has went out, blessed are you if you hear and believe and follow on but cursing unto thee, but if you hear and still harden your heart for YES says the Lord as I did with Pharaoh when he hardened his heart against me that he should let my people go and serve me, he says YES I will begin to do signs and wonders that will blow your mind and some will cause destructions and some will cause pain and some will cause sorrow in the lives of many because they're hearts have been hardened and now my hand has been strong against them, but no says the Lord don't let that be your path thou open up your hearts and move on by the voice of my spirit.

Behold I have given you a voice and I have given you my servant, behold I have sent him to you to give you messages from my spirit,

hear him and listen to his voice and as you listen I will bless thee but if thou shall not listen my wrath shall grow upon thee and it shall not be pleasant, for look my glory rest upon him for I have given him my words to speak to nations of the world and it shall go forth and minister in power and minister in glory and demonstrate the power of the age to come and bring many to the truth of my person and reveal Christ to many, and hear I have given him a voice listen to him says the Lord. Hear ye him for my voice is his voice if you shall not hear him you shall not hear me and if you do not hear me there's no hope for you, I am the Lord and from this time the churches shall know that I am he who searches the mind and I am he who gives according to their works.

The judgment has begun, the books have been reviewed and YES judgment has begun and judgment on Satan, judgment on the fallen Angels, judgment on the nations, judgment in my church and YES after I've judged my true bride will begin to rise in power and glory that has not been seen nor recognized and the spirit of God says these are the ones that shall rain and fall in the earth.

And now I push back says the Lord the boundaries that Satan has occupied in this land and now I send forth Angels of Judgment that are going forth cutting and removing, and establishing and rooting and destroying every tree which my father has not planted shall now be up rooted says the Lord for I judge and I bless, receive ye my blessing and walk not in my judgment, for the word has come unto thee and now if you shall hear you shall be blessed and if you shall not behold cursing's and terror shall be your portion says the spirit of God.

"The Reason I bring forth some revelations and visions through others of your brethren, is to protect the integrity of the revelations and you. So those listening from outside may have no occasion to cast accusations about the subjectivity of the messages to the people. "

"This Church is an end time ministry and I will continue to give revelations about the future and end times. Do not continue in that area any longer. I love all my people that is why I reveal and will use as Beacon for the churches. Therefore, much is required from you. I will bless you and protect from all the accusations of the evil one. Continue to teach them love me and serve in love."

"Let me teach you something about Destiny. I see all the possible outcomes of every decision and choice that one may make. And sometimes when the Choices you make are not always right, leading to hurts in your life situations. I permit the worse possible outcome for

you, in my love, you know why? That one may learn and grow faster and that my love in them perfected. Afterward because of growth of experience, you will make better decisions based on wisdom and love. Then I establish strengthen and glorify that person. So sometimes when you see some people making bad choices leading havoc and pain, I already the outcomes and permit the process... This is I do because I love you and desire that Christ may be formed you". (truncated)

### *Final Remarks*

The progression of the Church of Jesus Christ into her fullness will come through visions and revelations of the Lord. The few visions and revelations of the Lord should only serve as fuel for loving the Lord more. It is my desire that after reading this, one may be encouraged to press more into the depths and heights of God in Love and Adoration of our King.

There is absolutely nothing we have done to deserve these manifestations of the lord. 'Not of works, lest anyone should boast'. The lord continues to show and reveal things about Himself, Universe and the future destiny of this earth and universe.

Let's taste and see that the Lord is good. If there is anything not clear or think is not in line with the word, please feel free to contact me [bro.bonganin@gmail].

Final word to the Glorious Church

The only place where we can be truly free is in the spiritual world in the throne room. Because we were born to live there. This body, until it be transformed will always serve as a limitation to the possibilities of the ability of the spirit and soul. The spiritualized soul needs superimposed upon the body, for us to taste the power of the Spiritual world. I have included scriptures to meditate on.

### *A CALL TO PRAYER*

If there was ever a time where the body of Christ needed to pray. It is now!

We are at the threshold of the end of this age, and by the permission of

God the powers of darkness and evil are increasing across the board over

the surface of the earth. "Darkness is upon the face of the earth and deep

darkness upon the peoples."

However, there is a promise that "He shall destroy the veil of darkness

covering over the Nations." Isaiah 25:7. This promise and many other

promises of National and Personal Delivery can only come through the

agency of prayer and intercession.

The Will of God for this hour and generation must come to pass.

The gospel

of our Lord must be heard. Our families and friends must be saved.

If you

agree with me. Then you should know that the answer is PRAYER.

Travailing Prayer. Persevering Prayer. Prayer that won't stop until the

victory has come. And the Time to pray is now.

A couple of weeks ago God gave me a vision and instruction while teaching at prayer school. Let me relate it to you:

There is a spirit of slumber attacking the body of Christ. I saw it today in the spirit while praying. (I saw it come as a huge wave of a dark veil). It will rest over churches. Ministers. And believers alike who do not need to the call of prayer.

Then the Spirit said unto me. Woe is the ministry and the minister that is not praying. Woe is the believer that is not praying. For then the Spirit shall enter over them as a veil of darkness and shall sink into a deep slumber. They shall not know from whence it has happened. Then the things of the kingdom shall become distasteful unto them. The fellowship of brethren shall be an abhorrence to them. Because they're prayer lives will die out like a fire put out by the waters.

The remedy is prayers and the light of the word entering in. Without which it shall become dangerous for that ministry and minister. For the flesh and the things of this world shall become his food.

Watch and Pray. And warn the Brethren.

### *Meditation scriptures for Oneness*

Genesis 1:1, 1:27

Deuteronomy 6:4

Mathew 3:16

Luke 3:21-22

John 1:32-32, John 1:51, John 1:18 John 4:23-24

John 5:19-47 John 6:38

John 6:54-58 John 7:28, 33 John 8:16-19 John 8:28-29 John 8:38, 42, 52  
John 10:30

John 12:25-26

John 12:44-45, 50

John 13:31-32

John 14

John 15:1-10

John 15:26, John 16:13, 16, 28, And 32 John 17:5, 8, 11, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26

### *Prayer*

Father Continue to grant us the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation in the knowledge of you and the deep mysteries of Godliness. May we come to grow into the fullness of Christ, for this is what we are predestinated for Fill us and grant with all That Lord Jesus had when he walked the earth. And let us Mirror Jesus on the Throne, let Us ever look on the Lamb that rules all creations. Father may we merge with the Godhead and all The Four Living Creatures, 24 Elder and the whole Angelic Realm, for this is the destiny of the Glorious Church. That we May Be One for all Eternity in the Perfection of Your Love. Christ the Lamb Be Glorified eternally. Amen



## CHAPTER THIRTEEN

### *Manifestations of the Spirit*

#### THE REASON FOR THIS BOOK

“...Write what you see in a Book...”- Revelation 1:11a

These are the first words of the Lord Jesus Christ to John when He appeared to Him in Patmos. Again, in chapter 2:19 He says to Him “Write therefore the things you have seen, those that are and those that are to take place”

This is the revelation of Jesus Christ; He commanded that what he was about to show to John be written. It must behove us to think that inscribing God’s revelations is important.

We had just concluded our annual 31 Day prayer summit in the month of May. This was born from a vision I had received from the Spirit of God in the latter part of 2015. In the vision, we were praying as a whole church seeking the face of God for an entire month. At the time of the vision I had no idea about the timing for this, so I kept it in my heart and waited for the Lord’s leading. It was in the middle of the night in April 2016 (during one of our all-night prayer services) that while praying in the Spirit a hand with a gold scroll suddenly stretched out before me and from the hand came a voice which said: “Take eat and more will be revealed unto you”. I took the scroll, ate and few minutes later I received the revelation that it was time to act on the vision which I saw in December 2015.

The Lord was specific, the prayer meetings were to be in May for the whole duration of that month and we were to pray for nothing but seek the Lord by praying and worshipping in the Spirit. The Lord promised to manifest Himself in those meetings through manifestation

and revelations of the Holy Ghost. We were also to write a book in order to seal His work in us.

We did all as the Spirit of God instructed and the Lord watched over his word to perform it. Some of those things are in the first volume which we released in 2016.

This year was no different. The presence of God remained with us throughout the Month. Written in the pages that follow are testimonies of the brethren whom the Lord graced with His revelations. I have removed the names and have replaced it with the message of the vision/revelation so that The Lord Jesus, instead of men, may receive the ultimate glory.

This booklet is for the sole purpose of magnifying our Lord. It is also to help the reader pursue the deep and yet simple things of God and to develop a hunger for the Giver of all Life.

While I am thoroughly convinced that these revelations and visions are in harmony with the scriptures (For all things must be measured against the word of God), I welcome the reader to test and prove everything with the word of God. Hold fast what is good and do not despise prophesying.

I have divided this booklet into 3 sections, one for testimonies, one for prophecies received during the 31 days and the last Meditation and Prayers.

Love in Christ

Pastor Enoch B. Mnisi (D.D)

## *TESTIMONIES*

*"I WILL COME TO VISIONS AND REVELATIONS..." -  
2CORINTHIANS 12:1A*

### *THE LADDER THAT REACHES TO HEAVEN*

A ladder was set before me, I looked up and saw that it was a very long ladder reaching to the direction of Heaven. I did not climb the ladder but I was transported right before it. I was ascending and could see my body while I was going up. All of a sudden, I was in this foreign realm; it was very beautiful with mountains and a lot of trees but there was a plain field and that is where I was standing.

A man appeared before me from a distance, facing the same

direction that I was facing, I could only see His back. After a while, He turned toward me so as to face my direction. He shown with glory and I fell to the ground with my face. From His being came out substance and it was imparted to me. I had a witness in my Spirit that I did not have enough Spiritual energy to get a close encounter with the Being.

### *FAITH TO RECEIVE*

As you where ministering to us, a strong anointing fell upon me. In that moment, I was immediately in the throne room of God but that one seems to be different from the previous one. It was huge and had crystal chairs. I could see the river flowing down the crystal class and we were many there and the Lord said "I will manifest to my people in a different way which they have never seen and people will know that I am their God. Open your heart, have faith and you shall receive"

### *PROPHETIC UTTERANCE*

Only if my people who are called by my name would yield to my spirit and give me everything that is of their spirit, greater anointing will they experience and I will clothe them with an unending burning fire like Jeremiah and it shall shut up in their bones so much so greater anointing will they carry.

The robes are ready for my people but they're slacking because of doubt and fear that has filled their hearts and they keep asking if I am real. Oh yes! I am He who died and has risen, doubt not in your hearts for at the right hour I will appear to you many times, I will also be with you. The realm of the Spirit has revealed the secrets, allow me to charge you up and take courage in all you do. Hold fast in your faith for I am coming soon and I will show myself to you.

### *Visions of the Lord Jesus*

Afternoon Pastor. Yesterday while we were praying in the first part, I saw next to your chair in front the Light that was not so bright (dim but not so dim) it was not approachable. It was the Lord.

Ever since the Lord has risen, it has been my prayer to see the Lord. To manifest Himself and show me how the holes and nails were before

he ascended to our Father...

The Lord said, "I am moving around to be with those who invite me like you now..." meaning your church. Before going to the Father, the Lord said, "I will manifest myself to my people according to their hunger, yieldingness, yearnings." and he began to move to the front lines. So, I said to myself that if he passes then your needs are met; of healing and all other needs.

In the second part, I saw the feet and the hem of the garment. For a few moments, I heard the word "come" and so I followed and I was at the back. I saw that this is a man as I could now see the entire body...so as I followed, we climbed up a mountain until we at got to the peak of the mountain. He said, "Look this is the promise land", "As Moses saw the promise land but never entered, so do not be left behind...this place is for those who are prepared to come to me" I was sitting on the rock and the Lord was standing...he started to tell me about this land. I had never seen such beauty...He said, "The light is my glory and you will have peace and nothing will trouble you anymore" and I" saw again but from a distance, humans.

### *THE MOVE OF GOD*

As we were praying I sensed a different feeling in the church as I continued to pray I could see angels, many angels dispatched to the church and I asked, "Why are there so many angels tonight?" they said, "It is the move of God..." After the teaching, as you said, "let's pray" the angels started to take their positions and all this I could see. After you said, "let us bless the Lord" there was bright light in the church as we continued blessing the Lord and when we stood, there was what seemed like a rushing wind in that bright light. The Lord appeared and there was an angel holding a golden bowl and the Lord said, "these are the gifts to my people" and he also said that because we seek him diligently he will manifest mightily in our midst. Thereafter an anointing came to me so strong...As I rushed home and prayed there were voices inside which said "seal! Seal!".

### *THE APPEARANCE*

While you were singing, the Lord appeared He was in starch like linen with something on the head...He said "My child there are

changes in this ministry. Tell them that I am increasing my glory...they must not doubt me because I am always with you.

### **THE LORD JESUS**

The Lord Jesus was standing in front of the church (pulpit), looking at you while you were worshipping. He was standing on your right-hand side and on the other side was standing an Old man holding a gold bowl and there was smoke coming out from it- those were prayers. In my spirit, I felt that he was Paul and as we praised God the smoke came out more than before. That man was wearing greyish clothes and had greyish hair, he had a bald head. Behold as I looked there appeared 7 angels and they bowed before the pulpit and the one in the middle was worshipping (like those Jew) with his hands up, going back and forth but the other 6 were constantly on their knees (face between legs) I couldn't even see their heads or face. Behind you a path I saw and on the other side of the path were angels with saxophone (trumpets) and at that time Sister Rosina was in the Spirit and two angels were holding her left and right ministering to her. Amen.

### **THE LORD'S PROMISE**

*Good evening. The 3rd day of the experience of the anointing- As we progressed in prayer tonight the Lord Jesus was in our mist, he went and stood at the front near your pulpit and the Lord was very joyful, He was smiling as he looked at us. He was wearing a white robe with a scarf over his head rounding to His beard. He gave something which looked like an offering basket to His angel. As he gave, it was outpouring like the outpouring of the Spirit. Thereafter understanding came to me that it was gifts. Then while I was in the spirit, I saw heaven opening with bright*

*blue skies and angels casting out ladders to the ground and behold no one was able to climb. I was amazed by this experience and the word came to me saying: "I will fulfil what I have promised".*

### **LEARNING TO YIELD TO THE SPIRIT**

While I was meditating at home, I felt some energy so after that I decided to wait on the Lord for about an hour. A vision came to me: We were at church praying then I waited on the Lord, you stood up and I too stood up lifting up my hands. I saw a halo appearing on my head and I sobbed so much blessing the Lord ... Later in prayer the Lord said to me that I must be thirsty and hungry for His spirit and His word and He said that I should learn to yield to the Spirit and when you were teaching my spirit was in unexplainable joy. While I was praying at home before I slept my body shook- so strong I decided to lay down and an angel holding scrolls shoved them in my stomach- it was so itchy I felt like crying. Thereafter he said, "These are some of the gifts the Lord has prepared for you" I blessed the Lord.

### **A DEEP WORK**

I didn't understand what was going on today because the anointing was very different in a way that my whole body would vibrate. Immediately when I got home, I went on my knees and prayed asking the Lord to tell me what was happening at church.

As I was praying, the Lord showed me a vision- He took me to church as an outside observer... I was standing behind Pastor watching everything that was happening. I saw Jesus at the Right hand of Pastor. The time Pastor

was calling people forward and laid his hand on the people, Jesus would immediately go in and at same time go out, to some people he was inserting something's inside them and to others he was removing something's. And the minute told you us to worship and lift our hands, the Lord told me that the reason why pastor told us to sing was so that people could set their hearts on Jesus and so that they could let go and let God take care of everything and so that the people could

yield up their spirits.

I then burst into tears. Then the Lord said unto me "Now know that whatever that was in your way is taken care of. Do not worry about anything anymore for I am your Father..." "That made me cry even more because I myself did not know that there were things in my way and I thank the Lord that he took care of it.

### *LEARNING TO WORSHIP*

Before I prayed, I decided to make melodies in the spirit and as I was making melodies, I saw a portal opening in the sky- immediately I was in the spirit. I saw mighty angels with huge wings having scrolls in their hands. As I was making melodies worshipping the Lord, a bright shone in the midst of the angels and my stomach was so itchy. Suddenly, I saw a DNA stand being repaired. I could not know what that meant and as I pressed on I saw myself in a service, as I was worshipping the Lord, a

halo appeared and while I was yielding- I was clothed with a white garment and the Holy Spirit said, "now you shall move into deeper worship in heaven" as I pressed deeper, I was in a planet full of angels and spiritual beings and they said to me "teach us the worship of heaven, the true worship unto the Father" and the Lord said, "rejoice for the Lord has made you glad for true worship belongs unto thee".

### *BURNING ZEAL*

Good Morning Pastor Enoch. I had a dream. I saw the booklet that you normally write after the 31-day prayer. The cover of the book. The title of the book was written r "the move of God" in brackets was written (The

Holy Spirit) and I saw Big, Big, Big flames of fire; then in my heart I knew that fire symbolizes the devil or hell and the voice said to me "the flames of fire" then a picture of flames of fire was shown on the booklet front page. I kept quiet then I was looking up and the voice explained to me that "This fire symbolizes that this 31-day meeting is for saints who are burning inside their hearts who have the zeal and the urge to know the deepest things of Jehovah God more and more Revelations and understanding will be given to the saints who are committed in Christ. God reveals himself to those who love him." Amen.

\* \* \*

### *FROM THE HEART OF JESUS*

I was in the Spirit when I saw the Lord coming out from the bosom of the Father (in the throne room). We were kneeling before the throne, Lord Jesus was wearing an Army Outfit and I saw a multitude of other Christians kneeling before the throne and the Lord began blessing us by the laying of His hand onto our heads and He began talking saying " The Kingdom belongs to them that I chose and many I have chosen and called but they responded not unto my call but I the Lord have raised sons and daughters to be my own in this last movement of My Spirit. I know all hearts, all thoughts and nothing is hidden from me says the Lord" then as the Lord was talking behold I was caught up into another frame of reality which was the Rapture. The Lord was standing in the air and all those whom I was with in the throne room were caught up too and behind the Lord were angels who welcomed us back to the throne room. Jesus said: "As you endure forever that's what you will see." And we were given that which looks like mini biscuits (my spirit said it was the spiritual energy) and I asked what it is for, He (the Lord) said is for the remaining days of these 31 days. He said- and as He was speaking I was caught up in the Spirit- that a dark army is forming up against us (the church) and what the Lord spoke about in Matthew concerning the end - times (the foretelling of the future) more wickedness came into men's heart and the Lord wept saying "It is not my Father's will that these young ones should fall, should you pray only few will perish but most will be saved. I am the Lord of the universe...continue to pray. Days have gone darker and darker, even the moon lost its light. Look! you will see. Oh, days have gone darker son. At this present time prayer (prayerful) servants I seek for my son. It is you I seek for (saying to me). I love you." Amen.

### *THRONE ROOM EXPERIENCE*

When you made us to be silent, I was caught up in the spirit and I appeared in the throne room. I saw lots and lots of angels in there, they were all bowing down to Him seated on the throne. They were all making melodies and worshipping, even the walls were making melodies.

Everything in that room was worshipping him.



As I also was about to bow down in worship, I looked up and I immediately saw Jesus coming out of the being on the throne with his throne. [it was as if I was the only one who saw what was happening]. As I looked at him, he smiled at me and showed me his hands (I saw blood dripping from the holes in his hands). I began crying and inside was I

saying "Wow! Lord I love you." And he said, "I love you my children, I did this only for you, no other creation not even angels" then immediately Jesus merged with the being on the throne. I then came back that's when pastor stopped us.

### *Vision of Crowns*

I saw a vision- I was in a Room and I heard a voice saying "Rejoice!" several times then I heard people laughing but couldn't really see any person. Thereafter there appeared a huge glass like cupboard of some sort and inside I saw crowns- I saw platinum, gold and silver crowns. They were very beautiful! On top of the glass like cupboard was written "Holy Spirit's Tabernacle". Then a voice said to me: "I have not forgotten you, I have seen your hearts and I am pleased. These are for those who won't give up on me in these 31-days meetings" That's what I saw and heard.

### *The Booklet in the Hand*

Morning Pastor. I had another dream last night- We were gathered sitting and more saints were sitting on the floor. We were at church and you were standing just before you taught us, three big guys whom I do not know brought you a huge olden style table made of old thick wood with four big legs and two drawers. The guys brought the table inside the church (as the table was initially outside) then you sat on the chair close to the table. You started teaching, you had a booklet in your hand. The booklet was written "The Prophecies by Pastor Enoch" then I spoke within myself that this is the 31-day booklet and funny enough you said it has 31-pages. Then I heard a voice saying "Joel 1. That is the Scripture Pastor is going to share". Thereafter, I woke up.

\* \* \*

### *Prophetic Utterance*

As we praying the Lord spoke to me saying " My people are without faith, even after I have overcome but my people still live in fear, doubts, curse, pain and in all that I have overcome. Their hearts do not abide in my Word, they receive the word but they are without faith. How then do I move upon their lives and do what I have promised them in my Word? Rise and anchor into faith, the reason why they can't see me nor can they hear from me is because they don't have faith. Tell my people to have faith in Me. How would they testify of Me without faith? Didn't you see what the Apostles did in their time, have I not said that even if your faith is as little as a mustard seed you can say to this mountain be removed and be cast into the sea and it shall be so? I am God you little children have faith. I seek those who have faith for I shall do great things which were never seen before and for Me to do all those I need you to have faith. Rise my people, in ancient times my people perished because of the lack of knowledge but things have changed, I have assigned you my servant(Enoch) to give you knowledge about My Kingdom and also deep knowledge about Me but what he can't teach you is faith. Oh, my people if you would rise and see things I am about to do you shall understand why I need you to have faith. All of my servants walked closer with Me not because they were righteous. No! No! not because they were literate but because they believed My Word and practiced it in their lives and I walked with them. And how did Moses part the sea, how did Elijah called fire from heaven? all those servants had faith in Me and in My Word.

Faith moves, drags Me into your life. It even moves me from my throne. Faith" says the Lord.

### *Golden Scroll*

As I was praying I saw a golden paper rolled as a scroll so I kept asking myself what could that be. As I continued praying, I kept seeing the paper as if it's just floating in the air. I was so amazed by how the paper was by the side where your bible stand is.

I also saw the throne- big huge chair and it looked like the Holy One seated on the throne. He had the paper in his hand (so, I kept asking myself "what is going on and could it be that the paper was in God's hand when I saw it floating in the air?). Then something amazing

happened, the throne was swiftly disappearing. Thereafter, there appeared an old short man with white hair, wearing a white garment with a rope belt which was brown on his waist and he had the golden paper on his right hand. He was walking towards the garage door and I stopped him and asked "Sir, what is it that you have in your hand, what's in it?" He said: "The Lord has sent me to give this award to the church and to congratulate the church on unlocking the secrets therefore the church, this church, has found great favour and this golden paper shall forever remain as a display for your burning fire as the church for God and the love that you have for God and for that He(God) will multiply you in a way that you would have never expected" After this he left and the award was placed in heaven where they keep awards and is still there by the bible stand.

*15 May 2017, Tuesday.*

### *Room of doors*

I appeared in a room, the room had many doors all around and I was questioning what I was seeing. Then there came a wind so soothing and peaceful. That wind came with a voice saying that he is the one who opens every door if I have faith and believe. That I should praise him and never give up. I then gazed at the doors. It was as if my eyes were being focused and set on clear mode. I saw labels on each and every door. For example, on one door written studies, finances, prosperity, wisdom and so forth. I saw them opening one by one. On each door, there came out a very bright light...I then came back.

### *Latter Day Glory*

#### *Pastor Enoch.*

*I did what you required us to do then, the Spirit of God said to me:*

"There is an added glory that is ushered forth, a glory that has never been experienced before. Many have desired to walk and experience it unfortunately, they didn't but you are favoured because you'll walk in

a path that not many have walked in, a path set apart, a path hidden in God."

All of a sudden, I started seeing flashes of a vision- I saw in the spirit many doors open and out of those doors were coming forth rays of light. They were all open none of them was shut. I saw men going into those doors and coming out in a different form from when they got in. The form was very different than how they were before they got in. This form was glorified.

## *The Gates of Light*

### *Vision of visions.*

In the year of the great prophet (Pastor ENOCH). Behold the Lord ministered to us a great faith based material to unlock the mysteries of the principle of God's kingdom. The Spirit gave charge to Pastor ENOCH saying, "with a great shout you shall lead my people." At first, I could not understand why must we shout then the Lord ministered many scriptures to activate faith. Behold, we were commanded by the Lord to roar more than 10 000 roars of the mighty Lion. I saw at the first shout strong holds of the heavenly and fallen terrestrial beings from the strongest of them to the weakest and there was fire as they fell. Again, gates of lights were open in heaven and the holy angels of the Lord ascended and descended at the speed of light to give aid to people on earth. I beheld as burdens were removed and yokes were destroyed on the great day of Trumpets of God.

The other details are very personal Sir but do what the Lord says do and Do it.

### *Creations Praise*

Last night while we were heading to church, above the church were angels- mighty angels. One of them was holding a sword. As I was praying, the Lord said to me: "You shall experience a move you've never seen" and while I was blessing him, praising his name my spirit was in great joy and I knew something was going to happen tonight. As we gave the Lord a shout of joy, my body started to shiver so strong then I saw many angels giving a shout too. I started to hear

sounds from the spirit as of a chanting sound.

As I kept on shouting, I saw the fish of the sea (dolphins and whales) producing a sound I've never heard before. Birds of the sky were humming, lions were roaring, gushing water, wind producing a whistle sound and flowers were producing a great incense and the sky was moving- stars and the noon too. We all pressed, kept on shouting when we stopped everything was silent then there was this ongoing sound like nciiii.

I saw the whole universe was so beautiful. What was broken was repaired, the sick healed, old was renewed, new things were being born in our lives and the new stars were formed. When we bowed to the Lord everything was still nothing was moving even the angels were still. The lord stood in front of me with His rod. He was so bright even the rod was bright and I could see His form. He then touched my shoulders with His rod and He smiled and said, "I have seen your hunger, thirst and faith in me...Now I will fill you with my spirit" then he moved.

On the way home, as I was walking and speaking in tongues, many angels were around me and took me to another galaxy and the angels in that place bowed to me and said, "We heard your shout and we were also with you, for you are our way to the new Jerusalem" then they bowed again and the Lord said, "a new angel has been assigned to you RUGTAMENEL."

Around 3:15am, I had of vision of the Lord in a form of a man -walking on the road. Then there was this old man sitting, wounded and begging; the Lord touched him and the man suddenly stood, healed and said, "you shall never want."

My experience when you said the Lord is moving: I saw Him after some time, He revealed himself to me. He was wearing a goldish gown with gold lace from his shoulder to his waist, holding something like a scroll.

He said nothing to but he was standing on my left.

Thereafter, I felt something in me so strong, in my heart and I felt like vomiting but it is not really like vomiting.

Then I felt fire from my head to my legs. I felt like somebody set fire Within me. My hair was on fire. I was burning so much so I couldn't open my eyes. I felt like there was nothing left in me. I felt empty.

\* \* \*

## *The Wind of God*

I heard people's voices but then now there was another sound in that sound as though a plane taking off. After some time, I perceived in my spirit that it was the wind of God blowing. I tried asking the Lord what its purpose was but I couldn't get the answer at the time. I did not let that me stop from shouting and making a sound to the Lord.

Then when you said to us to kneel down and put our shoulders down, I felt what you had spoken of the previous day- my hands got so hot as though I'm holding something hot in my hands and that did not happen to my hands only but I could also feel it in my legs.

It was only after I got home that I got the answer regarding the wind of God that was blowing (Every day when I get home I sit in the car for about 30min before I go inside the house to reflect on the service) He said to me that the reason was everyone's long for the supernatural and for a touch from the unseen realm at church. He also said, "not only will they get a touch from the unseen realm but they shall walk in the supernatural all the days of their lives if they yield more to my Spirit and follow on my voice" says the Lord.

## *Exercising Authority over devils*

This event happened on the 5th of May 2017. Where we were taught about the powers and principalities of rulers of darkness. In addition to that rebuking the works of the devil.

I had an impression in my heart to pray for my family, I kept asking myself why should I pray for my family but the Holy Spirit kept pressing in me to pray.

All I could see was a huge picture of mist while praying. I only got the answer when I came back home, my grandmother said to me that she felt an evil power oppressing and pressing her down in her sleep (she had decided to sleep early on this day) when she tried to wake up and pray she could not. She felt as though she was going to die, for that evil power kept pressing her down. After a while, she felt an offload, literally something coming out of her own body. She had tried to get up and pray but still could not do anything.

Just in a short while she fell asleep and had a dream of people praying and surrounding our yard. She said she's never had a picture of an angel but that evening she saw angels around our yard. She had

mentioned that she did not see them for long duration in her dream. From that day, she said that when she prays, she does not feel any power oppressing her in any form nor any spirit hindering her from praying or attacking her. This happens simultaneously when we pray and she also prays.

### *Prayer Answered*

Pastor Enoch here is one of my experiences.

We were a few minutes into prayer then I stopped and said to the Lord:

"Lord, I want to see you tonight. The design of this meetings is that we may seek you, now I want to see you. It's either I see you or coming here is in vain for me." I went back into prayer as I pressed in, I was caught up in the Spirit and my spirit being was kneeling down. The Lord Jesus appeared to me wearing a white garment with a rope around his waist; a long garment reaching almost the sole of his feet. There were two beings on each side, each having wings.

The wings of the beings were covering Him, at the back, the left side and also the right-hand side. It was not a close encounter as I was at a distance from Him. They were just standing there not doing anything.

When we began to worship, I caught up again but now I was drawn closer and closer. Then I realized that worship is One of the acts that can draw you closer to Him

### *The Necessity of intercession*

I saw vision: I was in a huge building- it was dark inside but I was able to see what was happening. I saw dead bodies all around thousands of bodies. I heard a voice saying to me "The world has been absorbing so much blood" I started looking around and as I looked, I saw what seemed like a truck delivering another set of bodies. The voice spoke again and said to me "My Children have been crying for too long now but I'm increasing light in my church. I am sending out my people."

After that was spoken I was taken up in space (was facing planet earth).

I started seeing dark mist like clouds that was covering the earth slowly. The Lord said to me "You have given the devil so much

authority." Then it said to me "Do you not know the authority given to you is much greater than the authority of the devil. You let the devil Destroy my World." Then I came back

### *Being Taught by the Spirit*

Part 1: I saw flowers blossoming from the ground, purple flowers and all kinds of purple spreading all throughout the place I was in. Then I saw the Holy Spirit and I said to him "whenever I am in heaven I get to see so many different colours and I would be glad if no man taught me the meanings of the colours but only you" he said with pleasure. He told me that purple is royalty. I smiled as I continued beholding the beauty that was happening before my eyes.

PART 2: The Holy Spirit told me to be silent (I remained silent for a little while) and I saw the throne where Master Jesus was seated but facing the opposite direction (I was at the back of the chair) and He had a beautiful gold maze and the throne chair was covered in gold too then in my spirit I just knew there was something going on in heaven because when I entered it surely looked like there was a celebration. There was a lot of movement. I saw a crown on Jesus' head- very beautiful. The room where I was in I never seen before. There were some saints there sitting and tending to their business until they heard about master Jesus being in the other room they started making themselves busy of the things of the Lord, they walked into the throne room and bowed at his feet and the Holy Spirit said "be ye not distracted learn to always discern when our master Jesus is here" when he said this I was immediately in the church, he said "do not be like them who wait to see that they may believe. Forever put the Lord Jesus first". "Okay Holy Spirit, what's the celebration for and why?" That was me asking and He just said, "Celebration of the faithful saints". He left.

### *The Building*

Last night at the evening prayer as I was praying, I was in the spirit then a white paper flew in the air and was given in my hands. The paper was a plan of a church building. In an instant, I was standing with you and we were wearing red helmets as a way of men been on a construction site and before us was a plain of land. I was troubled in



my spirit about the measurement of the land and the white tape was measuring the place but there was no specific measurement. Then I heard a voice saying, "it is a hector" suddenly I saw a building erected and this building had 4 pillars two on each side and three upfront. I then went inside and a loud voice said, "is it not that it has a library and a place for observation of the sick?" this happened until prayer seized.

## *PROPHECIES*

The bible admonishes us to desire the gift of prophecy for the edification of the church. For all prophecies amid other things ought to give comfort, exhortation and edify the body of Christ. Below are some of the prophecies given by the inspiration of the Spirit of God. Some gave through the spirit of prophecy present in the meetings. Some through spiritual visitation from the Lord Jesus.

"Despise not Prophesying. Hold Fast to that which is good"

### *01 MAY 2017*

You thought you have seen but you have seen nothing, you thought you have heard but you heard nothing still, you thought you have experienced but that was just shallow waters in my Spirit but now even as the Angel let Ezekiel through deeper and deeper levels of the river now I am moving you says the Spirit of God. Yes, it will begin ankle deep but it will move knee deep and it will move waist deep says the Spirit of God; if you would be faithful enough it'll move in such a place and in such a realm where you'll not be able to walk in the river anymore, you'll not be able to crawl in the river anymore, you'll not be able to even swim in the river anymore but you will be carried by the waters says the Spirit of the Lord. And YES, these waters will carry you right into the belly of God, right into the realms of God, right into the bosom of the Father.

And YES, there is a place prepared for you says God, right in the bosom of the Father for I have said even unto you and even while I still walked this earth that I will go prepare a place for you, a place prepared inside. Have you not seen even in my presence, even in my Kingdom there are no creatures that are inside me except those whom I've went to prepare a place for, the elders are outside also the

creatures but it is only those whom a place was prepared for; these are the one I've washed by my blood and sanctified by my Spirit. YES, says the Spirit of God, if you would seek me with open hearts I will give you a heart to know me and a heart to know me in ways which the prophets of old didn't know me, a heart to know me in ways which the Apostles of old didn't know me for you are a new breed my people specially chosen and selected for this end times says the Lord. If you would do even as my prophet have commanded and instructed, I will begin to manifest and move among you in ways you did not think; and you shall see, you shall experience what your Spirit have been desiring for all this years and you shall see, hear and experience what your Soul and your heart have been longing after. In a day says God there shall be change and transformation, seek on and follow on then you shall know: I will come upon you even as the forma and the latter rain says God, and today I stand in the air shearing forth my rays of light\_ Receive them for these light shafts will cause you to move higher and higher, deeper and deeper until you have reached the length, breath and height of God.

There are even some of you here says the Lord whom I am speaking to right now in your Spirits, I am already telling you what you should do, I am already giving you instructions of what you should do this next 30 days, where you should not go, what you should write and what you should read says God and if you would be faithful in doing that I will promote you. I will show you that I am in your mist and all man shall know that I am in your mist says the Lord. There is a glory, the glory of the Lord being ushered forth by the Angels of God. I see even now one of the creatures before God.

The Lord says even as I see now, I see seraphim descending and the Lord says if you would seek me and if you would follow on to know me says God these Seraphim shall bring upon you a cleansing fire, a Holy fire that shall consume your whole being and Soul until you become another man; you will ask how did this happen? Didn't you read in ISAIAH chapter 6 when Isaiah saw; one of the seraphim taking a coal life from the alter full of fire and He placed it upon His throat (that means eat it). And He will give you think to eat in the Spirit, that will begin to cleanse you and transform even the way you think. Seek me, seek me; I say wait, wait don't move an inch says the Lord and I will manifest in a way you thought I could not before then you will know that I am the Lord, the Father even your creator. The enemy is coming even now he is standing alert waiting to strike, tempt and

sway you but I give you counsel and insight now. If you would resist him, he will flee from you so even as I said resist the Devil and he shall flee from your sight, do not be moved when he comes throwing thoughts at you, just laugh at him then he will get irritated and he will try more and more to throw rivalling thoughts but continue to laugh and he will flee therefore lose power over you and the Angels will come to lift you up to the cords of God; you shall have communion with the saints and the Angels, and you'll get over the realms of the Spirit and not only will the Father of Spirits communicate with you but you will see the Angels communicating with you, you'll see the elders communicating with you, you'll see the creatures communicating with you even elderly saints communicating with you, the saints of old who walked the streets of Jerusalem and manifesting themselves unto the people of that city, they'll begin to talk to you what I have planned and what I have been doing even in the Spirit. For the Spirit has been continuing to be progressive and active even when you were not aware says God but YEA, these elders and saints will communicate to you the mysteries of God and you'll begin to see deeper, you'll hear things which my Apostle Paul could not articulate but if you will be obedient and seek me I will even by my own power and strength cause you to articulate and communicate these things but be careful says God not to share this secrets that I will give to you with anyone for many and most will be dull of hearing, learn to keep the secrets of the Lord; let the fear of God come upon you. Some of the things I will tell you will be between me and you says God, hold them in, and hold them in if you do not understand I have already given you one who will be able to decipher and able to articulate them properly to you: The Holy Spirit.

If the Holy Spirit will not be heard by you says God, I will bring the understanding even to your man of God; He shall see, He shall hear and He shall understand for understanding shall be given unto Him. There is an Angel for revelation I'm assigning to each and every one of you says the Lord, be open, sensitive and attentive. For this is the revelation of Jesus Christ whom God gave to show unto His servant, for He sent and sanctified it by His Angel unto His servant.

If the clouds be full of rain they empty themselves, begin to fill the clouds of prayer and worship until they empty themselves out with an out pouring and out pouring of my Spirit. There is a measure that I am bringing that I've not brought before, a higher degree of power. Have you not noticed when Jacob saw in a dream the ladder which was

reached out to Heaven, he could not clime it, what is the ladder given for? It is given that one may clime and yes, even those ladders will be set on different places, in your hour of prayer you'll be able to climb those ladders to the place where the Lord God stands and He'll talk & show you the pattern and blue prints of your life

## *02 MAY 2017*

The Spiritual realm is open unto you, I have made it so for I have went up to the highest of realms to prepare a quarter for you. The veil has been open even when I hung on the cross. It is written even in my word that the veil was torn from top to bottom and the way to the most Holy was open. If only you would heed to my word, if only my word would enter you and you would move in with faith not by your feelings or how your senses perceive but NO says God, you'll not be able to enter the Spirit by your feeling for I said the just shall walk by faith. If you would exercise your faith, act out your faith and walk on in the Spirit in faith you'll get to a realm where faith is not only operational but it is surpassed by the laws of the Spirit of light but you must first start somewhere says God.

Listen! Listen to my word- for the coming of my word brings faith and YES, when faith is being built in you then you'll know even as it is written in my word: "by faith they understood that the worlds were framed by the word of God" and YES, by faith they could understand the different dimensions of the Spiritual realm. The Spiritual realm is real and that is the home to which you were called. If you would desire even through my word and even by faith...by faith. Faith is the key my people, faith is the key to move on into higher realms of my Spirit. By faith even now if you can act upon your faith you'll step upon the waters. I said to Peter come and he came because he responded to my word and now I am calling you come up here, come up here; respond to the word says God and you will be caught up into the realms of God.

Even as I speak let my Spirit enter you says God like He entered the 70 elders that were standing before me as I spoke to my servant Moses. As I spoke, I took off his Spirit because of my speech and my Spirit rested upon them. If you would do the same as you hear this word, my Spirit will enter you and you'll be caught up to the realms of God for that's where you belong, that's where the mysteries of God are shared,

that's where the plans of God are shared and that is where I can do what I want to do with you says the Lord. I cannot do what I want to do with you while you're still in the natural, while you're still operating by your senses, while you are still operating in the physical. NO, it cannot happen that way for the things of the Spirit are foolishness to the natural mind.

I can only do that when you're out to the realm of my Spirit then change can happen, then transfiguration and transformation can happen. I have assigned that in my word, through my word and by my Spirit you will move forward. Have I not said, says the Lord, that he who has an ear let Him hear, why did I say that and why did I tell you that he who has an ear let him hear what the Spirit is saying? It is because of the saying of the Spirit that you are where I am, that you are caught up to where I am, hear me... hear me and by faith move on. Jump! Says God, jump into the Spirit for the word is being given. Jump! Jump! Jump by faith for the word has been given. Now you can step on into the supernatural and into the spirit, now jump says the Spirit by faith. By faith says God.

God is calling us and they that have an ear to hear what the Spirit of God is saying must respond, must respond in faith, must respond in boldness and must respond in the administration which the Spirit of God is bringing forth. We must respond just like Peter responded to your word, we must respond. For at thy word we will respond. We have heard your word. The voice which spoke unto me as at first trumpet in the Spirit saying come up here and I shall show you things which must take place, and immediately was I was in the Spirit; it was become of faith the He can move in the Spirit as such speed says the Lord.

*08 MAY 2017*

Do not be unwise not understanding the times. Do not be unwise, not understanding the waves of the Lord. Do not be unwise and not recognize what the Lord is doing in this time and in this hour for yea, these are the times of refreshing in the presence of the Lord where by the Spirit and the Son shall manifest themselves in the presence of the Lord, blessing you with the rays of the light of God that shines forth from his wings and yes, if you would harken to the voice of the Spirit He will rapture you in His wings and take you in realms and places

where even the Devil and His cohorts cannot find you nor locate you. For there is a path where there is foul nor the lion treads, this is the path of the secret places of the Lord. And I am opening the way to the secret places of the Lord, the secret places of God, the hidden places of the most high were my people and those who

desire to walk with me and those who desire to stand before my presence can be allowed; this is not a place given to Angels but a place given to my beloved for ye are all accepted in my beloved. And I am asking and telling you now that do not be unwise not understanding the time. For a short time, I've allowed Evil to prevail like in the day they've came to arrest me. I told them that now is the time for Evil and the hour of darkness so shall it be even now when I allow evil to increase in the world and spreading the world even to cover the people. Do not be understanding says the Lord but be those in whom my light shall shine and whom my glory shall be revealed. You shall look up and see, walk on in the light of the Lord. And it is written that my words is a lamb unto thy feet and a light unto thy path.

If you would harken to my voice says the Spirit of God, I will only lead you to paths of light not darkness. Where many tread in darkness you shall walk in light, for I said I am the light of the world. Walk in the light that you might not grope in the dark says the Lord. For now, the time has come for my glory to increase and be shared forth. And it has been written in my word that the moon and the sun shall be confounded for they shall see the light of the Lord who reigns from mount Zion and now, it is so says that Lord.

The glory of the sun shall shine seven times and the glory of the moon seven times says the Lord. There is a seven times glory that I will be releasing to my people but NO, even as I am releasing this the seven times glory I am even allowing darkness to increase seven times greater than it has been. This shall not be like the days of Moses, this shall not be like the days of the Prophets, this shall not be like the days of the Apostle nor the days of the early Church for this that is happening now has never occurred before. This that has been allowed now has never occurred before for the darkness shall increase says God and the habitations of cruelty shall spread.

But all this is happening that my light and my glory might shine brighter and that men and women all over might see that the is Lord supreme over all. Even when Satan shall think that he has the leverage and upper hand, in a short while my Church shall rise. My Church shall rise for now shall be the times says the Lord, where you should

bit your ploughshares into weapons of war, for I am making you my weapons of warfare and you shall go thrush down strongholds. Even the places where Evil has reigned for years and years but at my word I send you even as I said to my Apostles that go ye now into the world, so now I am sending you.

All authority has been given unto me: in Heaven and in earth and I give you this authority, use it to dislodge every power, every principality, every ruler of the darkness of this world but No, do not worry nor mind the Spiritual host of wickedness for I shall deal with them- those are mine to deal with says the Lord.

Fear not! Fear not for my glory shall shine upon you. These are the times of refreshing. More revelation, more illumination and more insight into the things of God will be granted to those who press in more and those who pay the price. Think not that there is not a price, there is a price that you must pay to experience the deep things of God. Have I not said that my son incline thy ear to my sayings and keep your eyes upon my word? Have I not also said my son give me your heart and let your eyes observe my ways? I even say so to you now that give me your heart. Listen to my word and when you read my word understand it, when you read my word believe it, when you read my word endeavour to walk therein and allow the Holy Spirit whom I have given to help you.

My word is truth and my word will sanctify you. I have said that you should present your bodies before me as a living sacrifice therefore do that. Do that and Satan will not have a part in your body. The only reason He has played a role is because you have not given me your body to me says the Lord but now says the Spirit of God, if you would do what my word says you will receive what my word promises- for the promises in my word are yes and Amen.

I have not one day failed says the Lord to perform that which I have said. Remember what I have said to you in the night watches. Remember what I have said to you in dreams. Remember what I have said to you through prophecy. Remember what I have said to you through my word. Remember what I have said to you through my servants says God, and do not forget. For surely it shall come to pass.

Why have you doubted, why have you filled your heart with fear, why have you filled your heart with anxiety when I have spoken in my word that take no thought and worry not. Why have you taken the length to disobey my word? Isn't that the reason why you're not experiencing my blessings? Isn't that the reason why you not



experiencing the promises of my Spirit? It is because you have disobeyed my word in little things: in worrying, anxiety and fear. Don't you know that He that dwells in you is greater than he that is in the world? Why do you doubt? Why do you not take me at my word? Don't you know that my anger works greater against those who do not believe my word? Didn't you hear nor see when I asked the Apostles and the disciples why they were of little faith, why they doubt, why do they fear or when I told Jairus when her daughter had died that fear not? All of these things block my power and my Spiritual energy from flowing in your life, that's why many of you are dry, that's why many of you are weak, that's why many of you are unable to get things done, and that's why many of you are unable to become fruitful as I would desire it is because you fail to listen to my word. Oh ye of little faith, why are ye doubting? Didn't you read from my word where I said a double minded man shall receive nothing from me, for He is like a wave that is tossed to and fro? But if you would walk in faith and believe my word you'll begin to experience the goodness of my Spirit, you'll begin to experience the great things in my Kingdom and you'll begin to experience all the promises that are reserved for you, for there is an inheritance among the saints in the light says the Lord; do you want to know what that inheritance is? I can tell you but many of you are too doubtful to believe and that's why I withhold from telling you, withholding to give you counsel and giving you the deep things of my word because you are not as little children. I said even in my word that it belongs to them that are like child and children but you will go on in the hardness of your mind, that's why I am not revealing to you says the Lord.

If you would be believing like a child you'll begin to experience great and greater blessing of my word. Remember when I said to my Father that: "I thank you that you have revealed these things to babes for through the mouth of babes thou have perfected praise" Can you become a babe that I may use you, that I may reveal to you and that I may perfect praise through you, can you become a babe?

Listen, it is I that am talking to you; it is I the Lord thy maker. Listen, listen and pay attention to what I say and believe the words that come from my mouth. I do not lie. I am not like men my words have power for I send it off and it produces what I have sent it to produce. Have you not seen when the clouds are full, when the clouds are dark says the Lord and when rain comes on the ground? It does not leave without a mark, something happens: the flowers bud, the



grass receives its life and the ground is fertilized. My word is that way, when it enters it fertilizes you. When it enters it makes you productive. When it enters, it is like a seed planted in a good environment and it bears good fruit.

You pray and pray says the Lord but you don't see by faith as to receive. If you will begin to see you'll begin to receive because I have already answered your prayers says the Lord. My Angels are with you therefore do not be unwise not understanding the times of my Spirit but be wise understanding the word of the Lord. Know my will for you and I will speak even in your Spirit and your inner most being.

Some of you thought I will speak to your mind that's why you have not heard my voice, I do not speak to the mind but I speak to the Spirit. Look inside and listen inside then you'll hear my voice directing and guiding you. I am, says the Lord, the one who made the crooked path to be straight. follow me! follow me! follow me says the Lord and thou shall eat the good of the land

### *09 MAY 2017*

Walk in my ways and know my paths. I will assign a cherub, a seraph and an elder to be part of this Ministry and be part of the priesthood service that this Ministry is doing unto me but there are conditions you must meet first. I long and desire to rest my glory permanently with you; I love you and I've seen you. Pray and worship, pray and worship, pray and worship for the Evil one has sort to destroy you but I have kept all of you; in my hand, none of you can be removed though he has tried but he has failed. From this day, a new layer is added to you, an ark of protection that marks you forever as my own; I have seen you and I've considered you and I have decided to make you my own forever. Walk in my ways, walk in the path I have prepared for you. Chosen vessels, Holy vessels, righteous vessels and my own jewels with you I will bring about a dividing line between those who are mine and those who are not mine, those who serve me and those who do not serve me. Do not walk in the ways of the world but follow on after my Spirit, it'll be hard and difficult at first but it will become easier and easier as you learn the art of remaining in me because it is an art to remain in me and you must learn it.

I have specially chosen, you even the Angels and the Saints know how much I love you because I talk about this Church so much in

Heaven; I talk about how this people love me in the Heavenly places. Some of them come occasionally to visit you but even though your Spiritual eyes are closed from seeing them, they come and hear the testimony I bear of you. My own Children, I will walk among you, I will talk among you and you will know me. You will begin to see many and many people coming, something will be pulling them but they will not know what that this is. Do not look at these four walls, you are more than what you could imagine and at the appointed time- I will elevate you to the hill I've promised you, a city set upon a hill where it cannot be hidden. You shall be that but in the Spirit, you are already building high. Do not fret when you see as though there is no growth, I am more pleased of your love, your faithfulness and of your affection.

You are my own, you are my own, you are my own some of you are worried because there hasn't been a manifestation of physical and material blessings; I have blessed you beyond what you can ever imagine. Do not focus on the outward but look inside then you will see how much I've increased you; I will add the natural things on you because I desire that you live and be happy therefore I will but do not focus on those things. Now I am asking whom shall I send, who shall go to the broken, who shall go to the afflicted, who shall tell the rejected that I love them, Who shall tell the blind that there is light, Who shall remove many from the powers of darkness to the power of God, Whom shall I send, Will you go for me? From today my whisper in your Spirit is becoming Stronger and you will hear me much clearer than ever before.

Hearing is much important than seeing, because it is hearing that produces a seed, when you hear my word it comes with visions and as those whispers becomes clearer your Spiritual eyes will open then you will see into the realms of my Spirit. I see that you've been praying for the gifts of the Spirit, it is noted before my presence and your advocate the Holy Spirit has been advocating on your behalf that I should give you. My word says desire, seek and pursue the best gifts; which one shall I give you? Which one shall I give you? NO, I will give you all of them and they will operate according to the demand of the occasion, if you would be bold and listen to my Spirit you'll be let and not follow any strange voice.

Holiness unto the Lord my people; many of my people do not know and do not understand holiness but I am calling you to a life of holiness, can you be a Holy nation unto me? Holy people?

Now into the future

Let us begin with your nation: Satan has desired to enthrone Himself in this nation because for a long time I have been ploughing in this nation therefore he has used anger, bitterness and unforgiveness to entrench this nation under his control. This is the reason there was apartheid and internal conflicts among races, and it is happening again because he wants to enthrone himself but it will not happen because there has been war going on: my Angels against his Angels but even as you have been praying the angels have got a lot of ground. There will be an overflow, it'll seem like Evil is increasing but NO that is the sign that you have won.

There is a change in governance, I have said it for some time but now you will begin to see it manifest even before June and into June. There is a change of power and authority, the authority that was will be no more therefore the authority that will be now shall be the authority of Jehovah; this is where my Church will begin to rule and reign in the Spirit. My Church will be the voice of the nation but before that they'll be many tears and sorrow but then those who know their God will rejoice.

Now let us go up north to Africa

Egypt will be attacked in the next three months and when that happens you'll begin to see nation's neighbouring around Egypt begin to be afraid, you may ask why they're attacked? Don't you know that African civilization began there? It is a sign that now the Lord has remembered and now the Lord is acting; the mighty one of Israel just like He did in the old when He let them out.

Great terror shall grip the United States of America, I will bring him to his knees. He had thought that he is strong but now I'm bringing Him to his knees and He will beg me to help Him. A nation weaker than Him will bring Him to his knees, watch it, watch it, and watch it that nation will make the job easier for Russia. It will build up even as the cold war in Germany and Russia continues. And for a time, I will allow the United Kingdom to be strong but not for very long, I see a strong arm of iron coming from the east of the United Kingdom giving you a big blow and it will not be nice; many will lose their lives but all of that is because I am shaking and all eyes will be on me. Men and women everywhere will now turn to the sky's and cry out to the God of Heaven, they will no longer look to the god of wood, the god of stone, the god of silver nor the god of the waters but they'll look to the God of Heaven and this shall be Africans last hope that when she cries

out to me then in my light I will come.

There is a nation that I am particularly interested in around Africa: Sierra Leon, a nation that has suffered pain, great hurt and now it has been left to its misery but watch the gospel increasing and hope shall return. The winds are blowing, the winds of the Spirit are blowing and all this is preparation. Death in parliament, death in parliament, death in parliament and I see headlines all over the news: death in parliament. It is not yet confirmed they say but there is death in parliament, watch for these are signs.

Ray McCauley am calling you home, you have done your path, you have played your role and now it's time to enter into rest and your works shall follow you; they have not been fully pleasing but they have received commendation from my Father therefore come home, you will serve as a sign for the transition, come home, come home, set your house in order because I am calling you home.

## *22 MAY 2017*

I will appear to you even in the night times and even in the early hours of the morning. Like a deer, lift up your ears to hear when I call. Suddenly, I shall come and I shall show myself to thee. I have appointed these last 9 days to visit you, to teach you and talk to you that you may know me not only as your Lord but as a companion and as well your bridegroom. I desire to bring you to that realm of relationship and I will do it by my power; you don't have to struggle and think how it will happen but just flow with my Spirit and you will see, experience and hear. To some of you I will answer questions you had for many years in your hearts because I know them therefore I will give you the answers. Be ready and prepared for your bridegroom is coming even in the midnight hours. Didn't you read in my word where at midnight there was a voice that cried out saying the bridegroom has come and the wise virgins woke up to meet the bridegroom? it shall be so and you will hear my voice even in the night watches then it shall call you saying come, come, come for your bridegroom is here and we will dine together and commune together then

you will know in a deeper way how much I love you and how much I care for you.

I have seen in the past 20 days even what you have done the previous

years; I've seen that you love me even though you cannot express it the way your heart feels. I know and I've seen, even your presence here has shown me therefore this will be a gift from me to you and you will know at that day, at that time and at that moment how much I love you and how deep my affection is for you because I love you with an everlasting love. I will also give you a heart to know me deeper than you have known me and deeper than you have understood me; you shall see a side of me that very few have ever gotten to see and you shall know that I love you.

*23 May 2017*

I told you prior to the commencement of the meetings that I have assigned angels of Revelation to each and every one of my people. They have not been open as they should have and they have not heeded My instructions fully so I couldn't bless them as much as I would have loved to and my angels couldn't bring across certain information to them about my kingdom, about my word and about their own lives.

Some now are in a strix between two, not knowing which way to go in the course of their natural life. I have desired to help them thoroughly with the most pressing issues of their concerns but I couldn't because they've not been fully opened. If they had been opened the gift of the discerning of spirits would have operated. But it will operate from today onwards as you wait in my presence. Then you and they would be able to see into the realm of spirits.

And the Angels will talk to them and My spirit will talk to them and I will visit them once more but there needs to be Consecration and an awareness of my desire to visit. So, continue to teach them- continue to show them through my word and I will honour my word and with signs following. I will keep you from the hour of trial that is to befall the earth. I have already provided a way of escape for my people. It is a realm in my Spirit that will cushion and hedge them ahead the bumpy and rough days coming.

I have continued to speak and constantly announced the urgency of the times because from the view of the Spirit world it is very near. You people on earth see it as far in the future but it is near. The Angels know it. Even the evil spirits and Satan, their ruler know it. He has known it for a thousand years because in the Spirit realm it is clear

what time it is- what hour it is and what is expected from the Angels and beings of the spirit world.

So, I'm telling you to prepare, to understand and walk in the light of it. I have and will continue to release a spirit of prayer and travail in this time upon the churches. There is a special anointing for intercession I will give to my servants. That with fervour they may pray and seek my face like never before. Now you must be Faithful to flow in this ministry. Because you are a Prophet and my prophets must pray- must intercede. That my compassion may flow to all those to whom I sent to minister. When I show you the condition of Nations, Learn. It is because I am teaching you to pray.

I'm calling all my servants into the chambers of prayer and worship. It is a hidden realm but it is so that their ministries which I have graced and anointed may be as lights which cannot be hidden. This is true every Ministry that is or has at one point blossomed to the point of citywide and nationwide impact has had those origins in the chambers of prayer.

Let me show and teach you a ministry. There are four chambers in the physical heart of a man that regulate the different systems of the body. It is so with every ministry. There are four chambers that regulates that whole system of life in a ministry and my saints. It is the Chambers of Prayer and Worship and The Chambers of My Word and Deep Communion with my Father. These are essentials that help insure that all the gifts, all the fruit and all the administrations of My kingdom is fully made available to everyone who desires and the ministry becomes a blessing. These work together and most of the time flow together but begin taking the Ministry I have given you more seriously. It is the voice of My Spirit talking to you so heed it and follow suite on what I have just told you. For the time is short and days few. Nothing should be lost.

*30 MAY 2017*

The anointing of a warrior has been released upon you. The anointing of Deborah has been released upon you and I will use you says the Spirit of God to be my weapons of warfare. Just as the daughters of Zion lifted up a wailing unto me, so shall you lift up a wailing unto me says the Spirit of God. From this I will begin to give you prophetic tools, prophetic insight and prophetic dreams and

visions as you spend time in my prayer. I am calling you and birthing intercessory anointing and grace in your life from this day.

If you would pray, if you would seek my face and if you would lift up a wailing unto me I will hear your voice daughters of Zion. From your wombs,

from your Spiritual wombs I will begin to bring forth a large army of the end times says the Lord, if you would give me your wombs and if you'd give me your lips I will begin to raise a Kingly anointing from you. Even though from the past you've been disregarded but now I'm remembering you and I will use you in the secret place. I will use you in the chambers of my presence.

Do not seek for a place in public. Do not seek for a place in the pulpit because your place is in the chambers, your place is in the secret place- that's where your anointing is and as you do more grace will be released upon your families, more grace will be released upon your children and more grace will be released upon your lives. You shall do more in the place of prayer than you would do outside says the Spirit of the Lord because the anointing is resting says the Lord. I will teach you to pray, I will teach you to travail, I will teach you to intercede and I will teach you to wail says God. Be open, be open and spend time in my presence; pray in the Spirit and I will guide and lead you. There is an anointing resting on women. Rise warriors! Rise warriors of the Lord.

Shall Zion give birth in a day? Verily I tell you when she has travailed she shall give birth unto a nation. Ye bearers of nations do not let those nations die, birth them forth through prayer. A new grace for prayer rests on you, take advantage of it. Daughters of Zion arise! For they have said I do not use women but that was a lie but now even in this time like I have foreshadowed in the Old Testament when I raised woman like Deborah and queen Ester, it was a foreshadowing of what I will do in the end times. These are women which will begin to shake and terrorize Kingdoms, not by their words but by their lips, their hearts and their wombs yielded to God in prayer. In prayer, I will use you to shake Kingdoms. The Lord gave the word and it was a woman who published it. How did she publish it? She published it by the Spirit and in the Spirit. Do not look down on yourselves says the Spirit of God for the shadow and the cloud have been roaming over women and they have been lifted and I will use them says the Lord.

For a time, Satan has tried to bring clouds of depression and withdrawals from women through various ways- through rape and



abuse but now it end. I will use the daughters of Zion to shape nations in the Spirit and to pave way for my men of God, to pave way for my Apostles, to pave way for my Prophets, to pave way for my Teachers, Evangelists and Pastors. I will use you in the chambers of prayer. If you would yield yourselves to my ways then I will use you and great shall be your work in the Spirit than work of men in the natural says the Spirit of God.

Spiritual judges, Spiritual legislators, Spiritual advocates, Spiritual queens and Spiritual priests unto the Lord that's the anointing that rests in your lives from this day onwards. Stir it up! Stir it up as the wind stirs up the fire, stir it up by prayer and stir it up by my word says the Spirit of God. No, no, no! You are not midwives but you are bearers of nations because a midwife is a helper of them that give birth but no you are not that says the Spirit of God, you are travailers in the Spirit, you are Spiritual judges and legislators. Now that you have listened and heard pray.

And I will guide and lead you, for this is a word unto all the daughters of Zion. I said unto Abraham no longer shall your name be Abram but Abraham- father of nations and I said unto Sarah no longer shall your name be Sarai but Sarah- mother of princes. Now says the Spirit of God, I will cause you to birth forth princes, I will cause you to birth forth kings and that shall be your trademark says the Spirit of God. You shall be birthers of kings and princes in the Spirit says the Spirit of God.

I see the Spirits of God, Deborah and Queen Ester, they are holding golden censers and golden vases and they have been pouring it out as the Spirit of God has been ministering to you. And the Spirit of God says this is the anointing that will operate in your lives in the place of prayer, intercession and travail. Do not be afraid to lay out a cry unto me says the Spirit of God. Do not be afraid to lay out a wailing unto me daughters of Zion because that anointing is resting on you and the oil shall come rest and dwell in you says the Lord.

Change nations and Kingdoms in the Spirit. It is a prophetic anointing for a prophetic end time generation of women who will go to the high places and bring them down, not like Samson did but like Moses who lifted up his hands on the hill and lifted up his voice unto me and I heard it then sent forth my angels that's what you will do. You will lift up your voices and a wail unto me and the angels shall be sent forth. Kingdoms shall be shaken, Kingdoms shall be uprooted and planted for the plans and intends of God will be birthed in your



wombs and your Spirits says the Lord. If you will yield more to my Spirit I will even bring you to a realm where you will come to a counsel of women in the Spirit whom I've used in the past to shake nations. I will bring you even in that realm where they will begin to guide you and teach you some of the things they've learned from my Spirit while they walked the earth. Yes, I will because this is a promise that I am making to you that will bring you up to the Heavenly realms. I see it even now, it is like the whole counsel of judges, queens and princesses.

Take your place, take your place for your place is not to rule over men but to assist and be his covering in prayer and intercession. His place is in the public but your place is in the secret. Do not relegate your place in the secret because that's where you belong, that's where your main place is. Look what I will do as you seek me and as you take your place of prayer, intercession, wailing and travailing; the Spirit of God is saying visions will be birthed through you. I will do such a thing I've never done before: I will go down to the root of your heart and begin to uproot every root that's been dirtily in your life; I will remove it far from you and there shall be no remembrance of it, there shall be no remembrance of hurt and there shall be no remembrance of pain but for now the pains are necessary because they serve as your servants to lift you up to a higher and a deeper realm and you will pray from a deeper place because of those pains but I will remove them and there shall be joy and laughter for thou are my warriors says the Lord.

### *A CALL TO PRAYER*

If there was ever a time where the body of Christ needed to pray. It is now! We are at the threshold of the end of this age, and by the permission of God the powers of darkness and evil are increasing across the board over the surface of the earth. "Darkness is upon the face of the earth and deep darkness upon the peoples."

However, there is a promise that "He shall destroy the veil of darkness covering over the Nations." Isaiah 25:7. This promise and many other promises of National and Personal Delivery can only come through the agency of prayer and intercession.

The Will of God for this hour and generation must come to pass. The gospel of our Lord must be heard. Our families and friends must

be saved. If you agree with me. Then you should know that the answer is PRAYER. Travailing Prayer. Persevering Prayer. Prayer that won't stop until the victory has come. And the Time to pray is now.

A couple of weeks ago God gave me a vision and instruction while teaching at prayer school. Let me relate it to you:

There is a spirit of slumber attacking the body of Christ. I saw it today in the spirit while praying. (I saw it come as a huge waves of a dark veil). It will rest over churches. Ministers. And believers alike who do not need to the call of prayer.

Then the Spirit said unto me. Woe is the ministry and the minister that is not praying. Woe is the believer that is not praying. For then the Spirit shall enter over them as a veil of darkness and shall sink into a deep slumber. They shall not know from whence it has happened.

Then the things of the kingdom shall become distasteful unto them. The fellowship of brethren shall be an abhorrence to them. Because they're prayer lives will die out like a fire put out by the waters.

The remedy is prayers and the light of the word entering in. Without which it shall become dangerous for that ministry and minister. For the flesh and the things of this world shall become his food.

Watch and Pray. And warn the Brethren.

### *Prayer for the Body of Christ*

Forgive us, O Lord. We've fallen and come so far short of the prayer life You intended us to have.

We have settled for such a low grade of fellowship with You, until the things of the Spirit are so unreal to us, while mental and physical things are so very real and dominate us.

May we do just what the Bible commands us to do: Present our bodies a living sacrifice, holy and acceptable unto You, which is our reasonable service.

And may we not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of our minds-

until the things of the Spirit become more real to us, and until Thou, O Father, become just as real in our spirits as the clothes we wear and the

automobiles we drive.

Then we will move out into the realm of the Spirit to pray, for Thou art the Father of all spirits—but especially of our spirits, for we have been born again and are born of You.

And Thou hast given to us a means of supernatural communication whereby our spirits can be in direct contact with the Father of spirits, for as Paul said, "If I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth."

But we have taken so little advantage of this means of prayer, and You have not been able to do what You wanted to do with us, and for us, and in us, and through us in the past. We weren't ready. We weren't in place.

Now we are ready to some extent, and You are able to move us forward. But may we not stop here, Lord. May we not be satisfied. May we be like Smith Wigglesworth of old who said, "I am satisfied only with the dissatisfaction that has to be satisfied again and again."

May we move on from glory to glory. May we understand what You're saying about these last days.

May we, through intercession and travail, give birth to that wave and to that move of God in the earth that You desire.

May we understand what You are saying to our spirits.

We sense the urgency of it. We sense the need of it. We sense the necessity of it.

May we respond unto it, O God, that Your holy will may be wrought in this hour and that we may rise up in faith and, in the power of the Spirit, be the giants in the earth You always intended us to be.

May we be sensitive to the Spirit. May we be sensitive to His touch when He arrests our attention. May we know what He wants.

May we respond to His prompting that He may manifest Himself through us and demonstrate Himself among us through signs and wonders and through diverse miracles and distributions of the

Holy Ghost.

May we respond in the crisis of the hour and in the crisis of the day.

And so shall we be ready for whatever arises.

We will flow with the Spirit, and out of our innermost being shall flow rivers of living water.

Then the dry places shall spring forth in beauty, and those who are thirsty shall find water to drink.

The spiritually dead shall be raised and revived, and life shall be made manifest everywhere.

And we shall rejoice and be glad and declare that You have done it.

All praise and honour and glory will be given unto You, for You deserve it and You are worthy.

May we be so dead to the flesh, so dead to selfishness, but so yielded unto the Spirit as we do the works of righteousness and perform the works of God so that the acts of God are made manifest in us.

For we are in the end times. We face the last days when armies shall gather at Armageddon.

That day will come but there will also come a sweeping harvest that sweeps across the world and around the globe because we prayed—because we dared to stand in that place of prayer.

We dared to stand in the gap, to make up the hedge, and to intercede for the land.

Thus, the work of God shall be accomplished, and that which the Lord desires for the last days shall come to pass.

And the harvest shall be reaped, the angels shall rejoice, men shall be blessed, and the glory of the Lord shall shine round about us brighter than the noonday sun.

In the Name of Jesus, amen.